

The New Testament Is The Now Testament

BY
KIM BENEL
ISBN 978-978-078-830-1
< www.megospel.info >
</ Online Since 2020 >

Jewish Christ History

The Only Good New That Gives Hope Beyond The Grave

If the gospel of Christ is really true, then it must not cause any confusion unto those its being given unto to meditate upon, but it seems we don't have accurate understanding to this writings therefore many accuse it false, for it seems unto them that the writers are a times opposing themselves, but still many still believe all written is true and most care not to gain the understanding they knew not, but never stop clinging to the faith they have in him and some makes themselves prophets to give its wisdom unto the congregation by making them see it more sacred.

Sometimes ago, when my spirit was engulf in the holy spirit of Christ (which I believe to be the same promised invisible teacher and comforter

that possessed the apostles exactly one week after Christ ascended to heaven and ever knocking at the door of any one that will let him in), and the spirit minister to me saying; None of My Bone was broken and saw this meaning that none of the four Gospel was ever in conflict with each other and the spirit of Christ drove me as a computer programmer to develop an algorithm to combine the four gospel of Christ in to One Gospel. During the compilation of this Gospel, the spirit of Christ told the me saying I have a riddle for you to solve and he said thus; "It's four words of the same language, when puzzled, It's a cross to any who wish to walk across safely unto the ultimate destination. What path is this way?" And my eyes was opened, like a bird soaring through the sky of History, flew over where Christ was crucified and for the first time in my life, I saw the cross of the Gospel of Christ, standing as the names of the gospel writers (Matthew, Mark, Luke and John) making up to form the cross of Christ as an evidence of His eternal sign unto those that can read and those that can't even read … and I was amazed to say surely thou art the author of thy existence, for the meaning of the parable is true even truth anew.

And he said, saying; "It's my parable unto those that believes in the reality of the history about me that truly I am he who was rooted in Judea and sprang out unto the ends of the earth … For I am the gospel that came out of the cross because I am yet the only victim of the cross that turns the mouths of those that had newsed in tears saying he is dead to say again in tears of unbounded joy saying: he has risen, the miracle worker lives; For he was tried by darkness but overcame death as darkness cant overshadow the light that keeps shining on, for this is the greatest news any sinner seeking redemption for hope to be with God forever after spending the days appointed to live in this sinful nature.

But this is also true, my truth as it was written saying by the mouth of two witness a testimony is confirmed, so did I called and sent all that believes in me to be my witness wherever my spirit sent them just as I called Matthew & John (the Jews) and Mark & Luke (the Gentiles) to be my witness in writing down my history for the sake of the upcoming and future generations since the time of my resurrection unto the time I shall come to resurrect all those who believed in the history of my resurrection, and so is still my call this day to either Jews or Gentiles that believes in me to be my witness to the world by confirming the truth of my history unto those who had being fatten with the bread of superstitions."

But after the completion of the Compilation of the Gospel, the genealogy of Christ seems to be out of logic for they are not in accordance

with each other, therefore the I hanged on to publish it online,(not because I did not believe in the history as it was written, for even if the genealogies were in accordance with each other, it does not justifies his history to be true or false unless we could proof where the actions and spoken words that was written about him contradicts themselves), but having faith that Christ the owner of His gospel in his holy ghostly form must have possessed at least one of His messengers in time past to solve this mystery about his genealogy for the benefit of the gentiles and the future generations who hath no understanding about his genealogies as it was written, if truly it's the same scriptures we still read up to this day, but the spirit of Christ made me to search for seven years unto the eighth year, when I found the understanding to my ignorance, when I came across a book written by one of the early Jewish Christian, as a prove of what had already being written about this matter and not according to my argumentation.

Now will you bear me witness that the four gospels of Christ collated in the Bible has never contradicted themselves and even by joining them together it reveals more truth that had being lost in time with more understanding.

Matthew (Mattityahu) was the first to write the Gospel and was written in Hebrew for Jewish readers, while Mark(Marcus) was the second according to the command of peter in Alexandria Egypt, while Luke (Lucas) was the third in Rome according to the command of Paul, while the last Gospel was written by John (Yohanan) the apostle in Ephesus Asia Minor after the death of all other apostles and after returning from Patmos, where he wrote the book of Revelation. This compilation is a prove of what had already being written by four (John, Luke, Mark, Matthew) apostles of Jesus/Joshua/Yeshua. All Glory is given back to God our Father and Christ the conqueror of Death.

Read through in meditation of honoring thy Creator and thanksgiving for the salvation of thy sinful soul. And if your soul can witness that this are all true as revealed unto me, therefore keep not these truth unto yourself alone, love thy neighbor as I have shown forth this Love unto you through grace we have in Christ, Our everlasting Inheritance.

NOTE: For the sake of pious reverence for his name, I cease from using the name Jesus (Yesu/Jesu) which is his vulgar name, Instead I retain the name Joshua (Yeshua) which was the name he was actually called when he was alive.

Season 1

Gospel History Before His Ministry
Episode 1, Scene 1

Pilot

MATT | MARK 1:1-3 | LUKE 1:1-4 | JOHN 1:1-18

1 Forasmuch as many have taken in hand to set forth in order a declaration of those things which are most surely believed among us,

2 Even as they delivered them unto us, which from the beginning were eyewitnesses, and ministers of the word;

3 It seemed good to me also, having had perfect under-standing of all things from the very first, to write unto thee in order, most excellent Theophilus. [Theophilus means One(s) Who Love God, Therefore If you thinks you love your Creator, this Good News of the Jewish Christ was written by his eye witness for your sake so you might have no excuse from entering the Kingdom of your heavenly father, his father.]

4 That thou mightest know the certainty of those things, wherein thou hast been instructed.

5 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

6 The same was in the beginning with God.

7 All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

8 In him was life; and the life was the light of men.

9 And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.

10 There was a man sent from God, whose name was John.

11 The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all men through him might believe.

12 He was not that Light, but was sent to bear witness of that Light. That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world. He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and the world knew him not.

13 He came unto his own, and his own received him not.

14 But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name:

15 Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.

16 And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

17 John bare witness of him, and cried, saying, This was he of whom I spake, He that cometh after me is preferred before me: for he was before me.

18 And of His fulness have all we received, and grace for grace.

19 For the law was given by Moses, but grace and truth came by Joshua Christ.

20 No man hath seen God at any time; the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, he hath declared him.

21 (This) the beginning of the gospel of Joshua Christ, the Son of God;

22 As it is written in book of the prophets, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

23 The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight;

Season 1

Gospel History Before His Ministry
Episode 2, Scene 2

An angel promises the birth of John to Zacharias

MATT | MARK | LUKE 1:5-25 | JOHN

1 There was in the days of Herod, the king of Judaea, a certain priest named Zacharias, of the course of Abia: and his wife was of the daughters of Aaron, and her name was Elisabeth.

2 And they were both righteous before God, walking in all the commandments and ordinances of the Lord blameless.

3 And they had no child, because that Elisabeth was barren, and they both were now well stricken in years.

4 And it came to pass, that while he executed the priest's office before God in the order of His course,

5 According to the custom of the priest's office, his lot was to burn incense when he went into the temple of the Lord.

6 And the whole multitude of the people were praying without at the time of incense.

7 And there appeared unto him an angel of the Lord standing on the right side of the altar of incense.

8 And when Zacharias saw him, he was troubled, and fear fell upon him.

9 But the angel said unto him, Fear not, Zacharias: for thy prayer is heard; and thy wife Elisabeth shall bear thee a son, and thou shalt call his name John.

10 And thou shalt have joy and gladness; and many shall rejoice at his birth.

11 For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and shall drink neither wine nor strong drink; and he shall be filled with the Holy Ghost, even from his mother's womb.

12 And many of the children of Israel shall he turn to the Lord their God.

13 And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elias, to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for the Lord.

14 And Zacharias said unto the angel, Whereby shall I know this? for I am an old man, and my wife well stricken in years.

15 And the angel answering said unto him, I am Gabriel, that stand in the presence of God; and am sent to speak unto thee, and to shew thee these glad tidings.

16 And, behold, thou shalt be dumb, and not able to speak, until the day that these things shall be performed, because thou believest not my words, which shall be fulfilled in their season.

17 And the people waited for Zacharias, and marvelled that he tarried so long in the temple.

18 And when he came out, he could not speak unto them: and they perceived that he had seen a vision in the temple: for he beckoned unto them, and remained speechless.

19 And it came to pass, that, as soon as the days of His ministration were accomplished, he departed to his own house.

20 And after those days his wife Elisabeth conceived, and hid herself five months, saying,

21 Thus hath the Lord dealt with me in the days wherein he looked on me, to take away my reproach among men.

Season 1

Gospel History Before His Ministry
Episode 2, Scene 3

An angel promises the birth of Joshua to Mary

MATT | MARK | LUKE 1:26-38 | JOHN

22 And in the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee, named Nazareth,

23 To a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgin's name was Mary.

24 And the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail, thou that art highly favoured, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women.

25 And when she saw him, she was troubled at his saying, and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this should be.

26 And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary: for thou hast found favour with God.

27 And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name JOSHUA.

28 He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of His father David:

29 And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of His kingdom there shall be no end.

30 Then said Mary unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man?

31 And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God.

32 And, behold, thy cousin Elisabeth, she hath also conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her, who was called barren.

33 For with God nothing shall be impossible.

34 And Mary said, Behold the handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word. And the angel departed from her.

Season 1

Gospel History Before His Ministry
Episode 2, Scene 4

Mary Visits Elisabeth

MATT | MARK | LUKE 1:39-56 | JOHN

35 And Mary arose in those days, and went into the hill country with haste, into a city of Juda;

36 And entered into the house of Zacharias, and saluted Elisabeth.

37 And it came to pass, that, when Elisabeth heard the salutation of Mary, the babe leaped in her womb; and

Elisabeth was filled with the Holy Ghost:

38 and she spake out with a loud voice, and said, Blessed art thou among women, and blessed is the fruit of thy womb.

39 And whence is this to me, that the mother of my Lord should come to me?

40 For, lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears, the babe leaped in my womb for joy.

41 And blessed is she that believed: for there shall be a performance of those things which were told her from the Lord.

42 And Mary said, My soul doth magnify the Lord,

43 And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.

44 For he hath regarded the low estate of His handmaiden: for, behold, from henceforth all generations shall call me blessed.

45 For he that is mighty hath done to me great things; and holy is his name.

46 And his mercy is on them that fear him from generation to generation.

47 He hath shewed strength with his arm; he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts.

48 He hath put down the mighty from their seats, and exalted them of low degree.

49 He hath filled the hungry with good things; and the rich he hath sent empty away.

50 He hath holpen his servant Israel, in remembrance of His mercy;

51 As he spake to our fathers, to Abraham, and to his seed for ever.

52 And Mary abode with her about three months, and returned to her own house.

Season 1

Gospel History Before His Ministry
Episode 2, Scene 5

John the Baptist is Born

MATT | MARK | LUKE 1:57-80 | JOHN

53 Now Elisabeth's full time came that she should be delivered; and she brought forth a son.

54 And her neighbours and her cousins heard how the Lord had shewed great mercy upon her; and they rejoiced with her.

55 And it came to pass, that on the eighth day they came to circumcise the child; and they called him Zacharias, after the name of His father.

56 And his mother answered and said, Not so; but he shall be called John.

57 And they said unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name.

58 And they made signs to his father, how he would have him called.

59 And he asked for a writing table, and wrote, saying, His name is John. And they marvelled all.

60 And his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue loosed, and he spake, and praised God.

61 And fear came on all that dwelt round about them: and all these sayings were noised abroad throughout all the hill country of Judaea.

62 And all they that heard them laid them up in their hearts, saying, What manner of child shall this be! And the hand of the Lord was with him.

63 And his father Zacharias was filled with the Holy Ghost, and prophesied, saying,

64 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel; for he hath visited and redeemed his people,

65 And hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of His servant David;

66 As he spake by the mouth of His holy prophets, which have been since the world began:

67 That we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us;

68 To perform the mercy promised to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant;

69 The oath which he sware to our father Abraham,

70 That he would grant unto us, that we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies might serve him without fear,

71 In holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life.

72 And thou, child, shalt be called the prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways;

73 To give knowledge of salvation unto his people by the remission of their sins,

74 Through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the dayspring from on high hath visited us,

75 To give light to them that sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace.

76 And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, and was in the deserts till the day of His shewing unto Israel.

Season 1

Gospel History Before His Ministry
Episode 3, Scene 6

An Angel Appears to Joseph

MATT 1:18-25 | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

1 Now the birth of Joshua Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child of the Holy Ghost.

2 Then Joseph her husband, being a just man, and not willing to make her a public example, was minded to put her away privily.

3 But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost.

4 And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name Joshua: for he shall save his people from their sins.

5 Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying,

6 Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us.

7 Then Joseph being raised from sleep did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife: and knew her not till she had brought forth her firstborn son: and he called his name Joshua.

Season 1

Gospel History Before His Ministry
Episode 3, Scene 7

Joshua is born in Bethlehem

MATT | MARK | LUKE 2:1-7 | JOHN

8 And it came to pass in those days, that there went out a decree from Caesar Augustus, that all the world should be taxed.

9 (And this taxing was first made when Cyrenius was governor of Syria).

10 And all went to be taxed, every one into his own city.

11 And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judaea, unto the city of David, which is called Bethlehem; (because he was of the house and lineage of David):

12 To be taxed with Mary his espoused wife, being great with child.

13 And so it was, that, while they were there, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered.

14 And she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn

Season 1

Gospel History Before His Ministry
Episode 3 Scene 8

Shepherds Visit Joshua

MATT | MARK | LUKE 2:8-20 | JOHN

15 And there were in the same country shepherds abiding in the field, keeping watch over their flock by night.

16 And, lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and the glory of the Lord shone round about them: and they were sore afraid.

17 And the angel said unto them, Fear not: for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people.

18 For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord.

19 And this shall be a sign unto you; Ye shall find the babe wrapped in swaddling clothes, lying in a manger.

20 And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying,

21 Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men.

22 And it came to pass, as the angels were gone away from them into heaven, the shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, and see this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us.

23 And they came with haste, and found Mary, and Joseph, and the babe lying in a manger.

24 And when they had seen it, they made known abroad the saying which was told them concerning this child.

25 And all they that heard it wondered at those things which were told them by the shepherds.

26 But Mary kept all these things, and pondered them in her heart.

27 And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them.

Season 1

Gospel History Before His Ministry
Episode 3, Scene 9

Joseph and Mary bring Joshua to the Temple

MATT | MARK | LUKE 2:21-40 | JOHN

28 And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called Joshua, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

29 And when the days of her purification according to the law of Moses were accomplished, they brought him to Jerusalem, to present him to the Lord;

30 (As it is written in the law of the Lord, Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord);

31 And to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said in the law of the Lord, A pair of turtledoves, or two young pigeons.

32 And, behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name was Simeon; and the same man was just and devout, waiting for the consolation of Israel: and the Holy Ghost was upon him.

33 And it was revealed unto him by the Holy Ghost, that he should not see death, before he had seen the Lord's Christ.

34 And he came by the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Joshua, to do for him after the custom of the law,

35 Then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said,

36 Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word:

37 For mine eyes have seen thy salvation,

38 Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people;

39 A light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel.

40 And Joseph and his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of him.

41 And Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this child is set for the fall and rising again of many in Israel; and for a sign which shall be spoken against;

42 (Yea, a sword shall pierce through thy own soul also,) that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed.

43 And there was one Anna, a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser: she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband seven years from her virginity;

44 And she was a widow of about fourscore and four years, which departed not from the temple, but served God with fastings and prayers night and day.

45 And she coming in that instant gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that looked for redemption in Jerusalem.

46 And when they had performed all things according to the law of the Lord, they returned into Galilee, to their own city Nazareth.

47 And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, filled with wisdom: and the grace of God was upon him.

Season 1

Gospel History Before His Ministry
Episode 4, Scene 10

Visitors Arrive from Eastern Lands
MATT 2:1-12 | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

1 Now when Joshua was born in Bethlehem of Judaea in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem,

2 Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him.

3 When Herod the king had heard these things, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him.

4 And when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he demanded of them where Christ should be born.

5 And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judaea: for thus it is written by the prophet

6 And thou Bethlehem, in the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a Governor, that shall rule my people Israel.

7 Then Herod, when he had privately called the wise men, enquired of them diligently what time the star appeared.

8 And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go and search diligently for the young child; and when ye have found him, bring me word again, that I may come and worship him also.

9 When they had heard the king, they departed; and, lo, the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was.

10 When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy.

11 And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mary his mother, and fell down, and worshipped him: and when they had opened their treasures, they presented unto him gifts; gold, and frankincense, and myrrh.

12 And being warned of God in a dream that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their own country another way.

Season 1

Gospel History Before His Ministry
Episode 4, Scene 11

The Escape to Egypt

MATT 2:13-18 | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

13 And when they were departed, behold, the angel of the Lord appeareth to Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I bring thee word: for Herod will seek the young child to destroy him.

14 When he arose, he took the young child and his mother by night, and departed into Egypt:

15 And was there until the death of Herod: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, Out of Egypt have I called my son.

16 Then Herod, when he saw that he was mocked of the wise men, was exceeding wroth, and sent forth, and slew all the children that *were in Bethlehem, and in all the coasts thereof, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had diligently enquired of the wise men.

17 Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying,

18 In Rama was there a voice heard, lamentation, and weeping, and great mourning, Rachel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not.

Season 1

Gospel History Before His Ministry
Episode 4, Scene 12

The Return to Nazareth

MATT 2:19-23 | MARK | LUKE 2:41-52 | JOHN

19 But when Herod was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth in a dream to Joseph in Egypt,

20 Saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and go into the land of Israel: for they are dead which sought the young child's life.

21 And he arose, and took the young child and his mother, and came into the land of Israel.

22 But when he heard that Archelaus did reign in Judaea in the room of His father Herod, he was afraid to go thither: notwithstanding, being warned of God in a dream, he turned aside into the parts of Galilee:

23 And he came and dwelt in a city called Nazareth: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets, He shall be called a Nazarene.

24 Now his parents went to Jerusalem every year at the feast of the passover.

25 And when he was twelve years old, they went up to Jerusalem after the custom of the feast.

26 And when they had fulfilled the days, as they returned, the child Joshua tarried behind in Jerusalem; and Joseph and his mother knew not of it.

27 But they, supposing him to have been in the company, went a day's journey; and they sought him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance.

28 And when they found him not, they turned back again to Jerusalem, seeking him.

29 And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions.

30 And all that heard him were astonished at his under-standing and answers.

31 And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing.

32 And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be about my Father's business?

33 And they understood not the saying which he spake unto them.

34 And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth, and was subject unto them: but his mother kept all these sayings in her heart.

35 And Joshua increased in wisdom and stature, and in favour with God and man.

Season 2

Preparation for His Public Life
Episode 5, Scene 13

John the Baptist Prepares the Way for Joshua

MATT 3:1-10 | MARK | LUKE 3:1-20 | JOHN

1 Now in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tiberius Caesar, Pontius Pilate being governor of Judaea, and Herod being tetrarch of Galilee, and his brother Philip tetrarch of Ituraea and of the region of Trachonitis, and Lysanias the tetrarch of Abilene,

2 Annas and Caiaphas being the high priests, the word of God came unto John the son of Zacharias in the wilderness

3 And he came into all the country about Jordan, preaching the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins;

4 As it is written in the book of the words of Esaias the prophet, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

5 Every valley shall be filled, and every mountain and hill shall be brought low; and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough ways shall be made smooth;

6 And all flesh shall see the salvation of God.

7 John did baptize in the wilderness(of Judea), and preach the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins. saying, Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

8 And there went out unto him all the land of Judaea, and they of Jerusalem, and were all baptized of him in the river of Jordan, confessing their sins.

9 But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?

10 Bring forth therefore fruits worthy of repentance, and begin not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, That God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham.

11 And now also the ax is laid unto the root of the trees: every tree therefore which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

12 And the people asked him, saying, What shall we do then?

13 He answereth and saith unto them, He that hath two coats, let him impart to him that hath none; and he that hath meat, let him do likewise.

14 Then came also publicans to be baptized, and said unto him, Master, what shall we do?

15 And he said unto them, Exact no more than that which is appointed you.

16 And the soldiers likewise demanded of him, saying, And what shall we do? And he said unto them, Do violence to no man, neither accuse any falsely; and be content with your wages.

17 And as the people were in expectation, and all men mused in their hearts of John, whether he were the Christ, or not;

18 The same John had his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was locusts and wild honey.

19 But Herod the tetrarch, being reproved by him for Herodias his brother Philips wife, and for all the evils which

Herod had done,

20 Added yet this above all, that he shut up John in prison.

Season 2

Preparation for His Public Life
Episode 5, Scene 14

John the Baptist Declares His Mission

MATT 3:11-12 | MARK 1:4-8 | LUKE | JOHN 1:19-28

21 And this is the record of John, when the Jews sent priests and Levites from Jerusalem to ask him, Who art thou?

22 And he confessed, and denied not; but confessed, I am not the Christ.

23 And they asked him, What then? Art thou Elias? And he saith, I am not.Art thou that prophet? And he answered, No.

24 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? that we may give an answer to them that sent us. What sayest thou of thyself?

25 He said, I am the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make straight the way of the Lord, as said the prophet Esaias.

26 And they which were sent were of the Pharisees.

27 And they asked him, and said unto him, Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not that Christ, nor Elias, neither that prophet?

28 John answered, saying unto them all, I indeed baptize you with water; but one mightier than I cometh, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost and with fire:

29 Whose fan is in his hand, and he will throughly purge his floor, and will gather the wheat into his garner; but the chaff he will burn with fire unquenchable.

30 And many other things in his exhortation preached he unto the people

31 These things were done in Bethabara beyond Jordan, where John was baptizing.

Season 2

Preparation for His Public Life
Episode 5, Scene 15

John Baptizes Joshua

MATT 3:13-17 | MARK 1:9-11 | LUKE 3:21-22 |
JOHN 1:29-34

32 The next day Joshua came from Nazareth of Galilee to jordan, John seeth Joshua coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world.

33 This is he of whom I said, After me cometh a man which is preferred before me: for he was before me.

34 And I knew him not: but that he should be made manifest to Israel, therefore am I come baptizing with water.

35 But John forbad him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me?

36 And Joshua answering said unto him, Suffer it to be so now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness. Then he suffered him.

37 Now when all the people were baptized, it came to pass, that Joshua also being baptized, and praying, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him,

38 And the Holy Ghost descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him, and a voice came from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased.

39 And John bare record, saying, I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it abode upon him.

40 And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize with water, the same said unto me, Upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and remaining on him, the same is he which baptizeth with the Holy Ghost.

41 And I saw, and bare record that this is the Son of God.

42 And Joshua being full of the Holy Ghost returned from Jordan.

Season 2

Preparation for His Public Life
Episode 6, Scene 16

The First Disciples Follow Joshua

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 1:35-51

1 Again the next day after John stood, and two of His disciples;

2 And looking upon Joshua as he walked, he saith, Behold the Lamb of God!

3 And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Joshua.

4 Then Joshua turned, and saw them following, and saith unto them, What seek ye? They said unto him, Rabbi, (which is to say, being interpreted, Master), where dwellest thou?

5 He saith unto them, Come and see. They came and saw where he dwelt, and abode with him that day: for it was about the tenth hour.

6 One of the two which heard John speak, and followed him, was Andrew, Simon Peter's brother.

7 He first findeth his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found the Messias, which is, being interpreted, the Christ.

8 And he brought him to Joshua. And when Joshua beheld him, he said, Thou art Simon the son of Jona: thou shalt be called Cephas,which is by interpretation, A stone.

9 The day following Joshua would go forth into Galilee, and findeth Philip, and saith unto him, Follow me.

10 Now Philip was of Bethsaida, the city of Andrew and Peter.

11 Philip findeth Nathanael, and saith unto him, We have found him, of whom Moses in the law, and the prophets, did write, Joshua of Nazareth, the son of Joseph.

12 And Nathanael said unto him, Can there any good thing come out of Nazareth? Philip saith unto him, Come and see.

13 Joshua saw Nathanael coming to him, and saith of him, Behold an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile!

14 Nathanael saith unto him, Whence knowest thou me? Joshua answered and said unto him, Before that Philip called thee, when thou wast under the fig tree, I saw thee.

15 Nathanael answered and saith unto him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of God; thou art the King of Israel.

16 Joshua answered and said unto him, Son Because I said unto thee, I saw thee under the fig tree, believest thou? thou shalt see greater things than these.

17 And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Hereafter ye shall see heaven open, and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the son of man.

Season 2

Preparation for His Public Life
Episode 6, Scene 17

Joshua Turns Water Into Wine

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 2:1-12

18 And the third day there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee; and the mother of Joshua was there:

19 And both Joshua was called, and his disciples, to the marriage.

20 And when they wanted wine, the mother of Joshua saith unto him, They have no wine.

21 Joshua saith unto her, Woman, what have I to do with thee? mine hour is not yet come.

22 His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do it.

23 And there were set there six waterpots of stone, after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece.

24 Joshua saith unto them, Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled them up to the brim.

25 And he saith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the governor of the feast. And they bare it.

26 When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was (but the servants which drew the water knew); the governor of the feast called the bridegroom,

27 And saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine; and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse: but thou hast kept the good wine until now.

28 This beginning of miracles did Joshua in Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth his glory; and his disciples believed on him.

29 After this he went down to Capernaum, he, and his mother, and his brethren, and his disciples: and they continued there not many days.

Season 2

Preparation for His Public Life
Episode 6, Scene 18

Satan Tempts Joshua in the Wilderness

MATT 4:1-11 | MARK 1:12-13 | LUKE 4:1-14 | JOHN

30 And immediately the Spirit driveth him into the wilderness, to be tempted of the devil; and was with the wild beasts.

31 And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, And in those days he did eat nothing: and when they were ended, he afterward hungered.

32 And the devil said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, command this stone that it be made bread.

33 And Joshua answered him, saying, It is written, That man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word of God (The Mouth Of God)

34 And the devil, taking him up into an high mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time.

35 And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the glory of them: for that is delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will I give it.

36 If thou therefore wilt worship me, all shall be thine.

37 And Joshua answered and said unto him, Get thee behind me, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

38 Then the devil taketh him up into the holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple,

39 And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written, He shall give his angels charge concerning thee: and in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

40 Joshua said unto him, It is written again, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.

41 And when the devil had ended all the temptation, he departed from him for a season and, behold, angels came and ministered unto him.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 7, Scene 19

Joshua is Rejected at Nazareth

MATT 4:12-17 | MARK | LUKE 4:15-31 | JOHN

1 And Joshua returned in the power of the Spirit into Galilee: and there went out a fame of him through all the region round about.

2 And he taught in their synagogues, being glorified of all.

3 And he came to Nazareth, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up for to read.

4 And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Esaias. And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written,

5 The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised,

6 To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.

7 And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on him.

8 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.

9 And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of His mouth. And they said, Is not this Joseph's son?

10 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in Capernaum, do also here in thy country.

11 And he said, Verily, I say unto you, No prophet is accepted in his own country.

12 But I tell you of a truth, many widows were in Israel in the days of Elias, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;

13 But unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Sarepta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.

14 And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.

15 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath,

16 And rose up, and thrust him out of the city, and led him unto the brow of the hill whereon their city was built, that they might cast him down headlong.

17 But he passing through the midst of them went his way,

18 And leaving Nazareth, he came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is upon the sea coast, in the borders of Zabulon and Nephthalim:

19 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying,

20 The land of Zabulon, and the land of Nephthalim, by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles;

21 The people which sat in darkness saw great light; and to them which sat in the region and shadow of death light is sprung up.

22 From that time Joshua began to preach, and to say, Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee Episode 7, Scene 20

Four Fishermen Follow Joshua

MATT 4:18-22 | MARK 1:16-20 | LUKE 5:1-11 | JOHN

23 And it came to pass, that, as the people pressed upon him to hear the word of God, he stood by the lake of Gennesaret (in Galilee)

24 And saw two ships standing by the lake: but the fishermen, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother, were gone out of them, and were washing their nets.

25 And he entered into one of the ships, which was Simon's, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land. And he sat down, and taught the people out of the ship.

26 Now when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught.

27 And Simon answering said unto him, Master, we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing: nevertheless at thy word I will let down the net.

28 And when they had this done, they inclosed a great multitude of fishes: and their net brake.

29 And they beckoned unto their partners, which were in the other ship, that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the ships, so that they began to sink.

30 When Simon Peter saw it, he fell down at Joshua' knees, saying, Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord.

31 For he was astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken:

32 And so was also James, and John, the sons of Zebedee, which were partners with Simon. And Joshua said unto Simon, Fear not; from henceforth thou shalt catch men.

32 And when they had brought their ships to land, they forsook all, and followed him.

33 And when he had gone a little farther thence he saw James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, who also were in the ship mending their nets.

34 And straightway he called them: and they left their father Zebedee in the ship with the hired servants, and went after him.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee Episode 7, Scene 21

Joshua Teaches With Great Authority

MATT | MARK 1:21-28 | LUKE 4:32-37 | JOHN

35 And they went into Capernaum; and straightway on the sabbath day he entered into the synagogue, and taught.

36 And they were astonished at his doctrine: for he taught them as one that had authority, and not as the scribes.

37 And in the synagogue there was a man, which had a spirit of an unclean devil, and cried out with a loud voice,

38 saying, Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Joshua of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art; the Holy One of God.

39 And Joshua rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. And when the devil had thrown him in the midst, and cried with a loud voice, he came out of him, and hurt him not.

40 And they were all amazed, and spake among themselves, saying, What a word is this! for with authority and power he commandeth the unclean spirits, and they come out.

41 And the fame of him went out into every place of the country round about.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry on Galilee Episode 8, Scene 22

Joshua Heals Peter's Mother-in-Law and Many Others

MATT 8:14-17 | MARK 1:29-34 | LUKE 4:38-41 | JOHN

1 And forthwith, when they were come out of the synagogue, they entered into the house of Simon and Andrew, with James and John

2 And Simon's wife's mother was taken with a great fever; and they besought him for her.

3 And he stood over her, and rebuked the fever; and it left her: and immediately she arose and ministered unto them.

4 Now when the sun was setting (at even), all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them unto him; and he laid his hands on every one of them, and healed them.

5 And all the city was gathered together at the door, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses.

6 And devils also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art Christ the Son of God. And he rebuking them suffered them not to speak: for they knew that he was Christ.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 8, Scene 23

Nicodemus Visits Joshua at Night

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 3:1-21

7 There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews:

8 The same came to Joshua by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him.

9 Joshua answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.

10 Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born?

11 Joshua answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.

12 That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.

13 Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again.

14 The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.

15 Nicodemus answered and said unto him, How can these things be?

16 Joshua answered and said unto him, Art thou a master of Israel, and knowest not these things?

17 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen; and ye receive not our witness.

18 If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not, how shall ye believe, if I tell you of heavenly things?

19 And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven.

20 And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up:

21 That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life.

22 For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

23 For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.

24 He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God.

25 And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil.

26 For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved.

27 But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 8, Scene 24

Joshua Departs from Capernaum and Preaches Throughout Galilee

MATT 9:1-2 | MARK 1:35-39 | LUKE 4:42-44 | JOHN

28 And in the morning, rising up a great while before day, he went out, and departed into a solitary place, and there prayed.

29 And Simon and they that were with him followed after him.

30 And when they had found him, they said unto him, All men seek for thee. for the people sought him, and came unto him, stayed him, that he should not depart from them.

31 And he said unto them, Let us go into the next towns, that I may preach there also: for therefore came I forth.

32 And Joshua went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among the people.

33 And his fame went throughout all Syria: and they brought unto him all sick people that were taken with divers diseases and torments, and those which were possessed with devils, and those which were lunatick, and those that had the palsy; and he healed them.

34 And there followed him great multitudes of people from Galilee, and from Decapolis, and from Jerusalem, and from Judaea, and from beyond Jordan.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 9, Scene 25

Joshua Gives the Beatitudes

MATT 5:1-48 | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

Joshua Teaches About the Kingdom of God

1 And seeing the multitudes, he went up into a mountain: and when he was set, his disciples came unto him:

2 And he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying,

3 Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

4 Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted.

5 Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth.

6 Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled.

7 Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy.

8 Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God.

9 Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God.

10 Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

11 Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake.

12 Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

Joshua Teaches About Salt and Light

13 Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men.

14 Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.

15 Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.

16 Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

Joshua Teaches About the Law

17 Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil.

18 For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.

19 Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach them, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven.

20 For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.

Joshua Teaches About Anger

21 Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment:

22 But I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire.

23 Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee;

24 Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.

25 Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison.

26 Verily I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.

Joshua Teaches About Lust

27 Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not commit adultery:

28 But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.

29 And if thy right eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

30 And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

Joshua Teaches About Divorce

31 It hath been said, Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement:

32 But I say unto you, That whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery.

Joshua Teaches About Vows

33 Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths:

34 But I say unto you, Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne:

35 Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the great King.

36 Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black.

37 But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.

Joshua Teaches About Retaliation

38 Ye have heard that it hath been said, An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth:

39 But I say unto you, That ye resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

40 And if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let him have thy cloke also.

41 And whosoever shall compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain.

42 Give to himthat asketh thee, and from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away.

Joshua Teaches About Loving Enemies

43 Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and hate thine enemy.

44 But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you;

45 That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.

46 For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same?

47 And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more than others? do not even the publicans so?

48 Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 10, Scene 26

The Beatitudes Continues

MATT 6:1-34 | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

Joshua Teaches About Giving to the Needy

1 Take heed that ye do not your alms before men, to be seen of them: otherwise ye have no reward of your Father which is in heaven.

2 Therefore when thou doest thine alms, do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

3 But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth:

4 That thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father which seeth in secret himself shall reward thee openly.

Joshua Teaches About Prayer

5 And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are: for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

6 But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly.

7 But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.

8 Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.

9 After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name.

10 Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven.

11 Give us this day our daily bread.

12 And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors.

13 And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen.

14 For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you:

15 But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

Joshua Teaches About Fasting

16 Moreover when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

17 But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face;

18 That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly.

Joshua Teaches About Money

19 Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal:

20 But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:

21 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

22 The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.

23 But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!

24 No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

Joshua Teaches About Worry

25 Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment?

26 Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly

Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they?

27 Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature?

28 And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin:

29 And yet I say unto you, That even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

30 Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which today is, and tomorrow is cast into the oven, shall he not much more clothe you, Oye of little faith?

31 Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed?

32 (For after all these things do the Gentiles seek): for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things.

33 But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteous-ness; and all these things shall be added unto you.

34 Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee Episode 11, Scene 27

The Beatitudes Ends

MATT 7:1-29 | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

Joshua Teaches About Criticizing Others

1 Judge not, that ye be not judged.

2 For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.

3 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

4 Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye?

5 Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.

6 Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you.

Joshua Teaches About Asking, Seeking, Knocking

7 Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you:

8 For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.

9 Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone?

10 Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent?

11 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?

12 Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets.

Joshua Teaches About the Way to Heaven

13 Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat:

14 Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.

Joshua Teaches About Fruit in People's Lives

15 Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.

16 Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?

17 Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.

18 A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

19 Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

20 Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.

Joshua Teaches About Those who Build Houses on Rock and Sand

21 Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

22 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?

23 And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

24 Therefore whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock:

25 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock.

26 And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand:

27And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell: and great was the fall of it.

28 And it came to pass, when Joshua had ended these sayings, the people were astonished at his doctrine:

29 For he taught them as one having authority, and not as the scribes.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 12, Scene 28

Joshua Heals a Man with Leprosy

MATT 8:1-4 | MARK 1:40-45 | LUKE 5:12-16 | JOHN

1 When he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him.

2 And it came to pass, when he was in a certain city, behold a man full of leprosy: who seeing Joshua fell on his face, and besought him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me

3 And Joshua, moved with compassion, put forth his hand, and touched him, and saith unto him, I will; be thou clean.

4 And as soon as he had spoken, immediately the leprosy departed from him, and he was cleansed.

5 And he straitly charged him, and forthwith sent him away

6 And he charged him to tell no man: but go, and shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing, according as Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

7 But he went out, and began to publish it much, and to blaze abroad the matter

8 But so much the more went there a fame abroad of him: great multitudes came together to hear, and to be healed by him of their infirmities, insomuch that Joshua could no more openly enter into the city,

9 And he withdrew himself into the wilderness, and prayed and they came to him from every quarter.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 12, Scene 29

Joshua Heals a Lame Man by the Pool

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 5:1-15

10 After this there was a feast of the Jews; and Joshua went up to Jerusalem.

11 Now there is at Jerusalem by the sheep market a pool, which is called in the Hebrew tongue Bethesda, having five porches.

12 In these lay a great multitude of impotent folk, of blind, halt, withered, waiting for the moving of the water.

13 For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water:

14 whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped in was made whole of whatsoever disease he had.

15 And a certain man was there, which had an infirmity thirty and eight years.

16 When Joshua saw him lie, and knew that he had been now a long time in that case, he saith unto him, Wilt thou be made whole?

17 The impotent man answered him, Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another steppeth down before me.

18 Joshua saith unto him, Rise, take up thy bed, and walk.

19 And immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked: and on the same day was the sabbath.

20 The Jews therefore said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath day: it is not lawful for thee to carry thy bed.

21 He answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed, and walk.

22 Then asked they him, What man is that which said unto thee, Take up thy bed, and walk?

23 And he that was healed wist not who it was: for Joshua had conveyed himself away, a multitude being in that place.

24 Afterward Joshua findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee.

25 The man departed, and told the Jews that it was Joshua, which had made him whole.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee Episode 12, Scene 30

Joshua Caims to be God' Son

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 5:16-30

26 And therefore did the Jews persecute Joshua, and sought to slay him, because he had done these things on the sabbath day.

27 But Joshua answered them, My Father worketh hitherto, and I work.

28 Therefore the Jews sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but said also that

God was his Father, making himself equal with God.

29 Then answered Joshua and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, The Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father do: for what things soever he doeth, these also doeth the Son likewise.

30 For the Father loveth the Son, and sheweth him all things that himself doeth: and he will shew him greater works than these, that ye may marvel.

31 For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth them; even so the Son quickeneth whom he will.

32 For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son:

33 That all men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him.

34 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life.

35 Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of

God: and they that hear shall live.

36 For as the Father hath life in himself; so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself;

37 And hath given him authority to execute judgment also, because he is the Son of man.

38 Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice,

39 And shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation.

40 I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me.

Season 3

Beginning of Hs Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 12, Scene 31

Joshua Supports His Claim

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 5:31-47

41 If I bear witness of myself, my witness is not true.

42 There is another that beareth witness of me; and I know that the witness which he witnesseth of me is true.

43 Ye sent unto John, and he bare witness unto the truth.

44 But I receive not testimony from man: but these things I say, that ye might be saved.

45 He was a burning and a shining light: and ye were willing for a season to rejoice in his light.

46 But I have greater witness than that of John: for the works which the Father hath given me to finish, the same works that I do, bear witness of me, that the Father hath sent me.

47 And the Father himself, which hath sent me, hath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, nor seen his shape.

48 And ye have not his word abiding in you: for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not.

49 Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.

50 And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.

51 I receive not honour from men.

52 But I know you, that ye have not the love of God in you.

53 I am come in my Father's name, and ye receive me not: if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive.

54 How can ye believe, which receive honour one of another, and seek not the honour that cometh from God only?

55 Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is one that accuseth you, even Moses, in whom ye trust.

56 For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me: for he wrote of me.

57 But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 12, Scene 32

John the Baptist Tells More About Joshua

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 3:22-36

58 After these things came Joshua and his disciples into the land of Judaea; and there he tarried with them, and baptized.

59 And John also was baptizing in Aenon near to Salim, because there was much water there: and they came, and were baptized.

60 For John was not yet cast into prison.

61 Then there arose a question between some of John's disciples and the Jews about purifying.

62 And they came unto John, and said unto him, Rabbi, he that was with thee beyond Jordan, to whom thou barest witness, behold, the same baptizeth, and all men come to him.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 13, Scene 33

Joshua Talks to a Woman at the Well

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 4:1-26

1 When therefore the Lord knew how the Pharisees had heard that Joshua made and baptized more disciples than John,

2 (Though Joshua himself baptized not, but his disciples,)

3 He left Judaea, and departed again into Galilee.

4 And he must needs go through Samaria.

5 Then cometh he to a city of Samaria, which is called Sychar, near to the parcel of ground that Jacob gave to his son Joseph.

6 Now Jacob's well was there. Joshua therefore, being wearied with his journey, sat thus on the well: and it was about the sixth hour.

7 There cometh a woman of Samaria to draw water: Joshua saith unto her, Give me to drink.

8 (For his disciples were gone away unto the city to buy meat).

9 Then saith the woman of Samaria unto him, How is it that thou, being a Jew, askest drink of me, which am a woman of Samaria? for the Jews have no dealings with the Samaritans.

10 Joshua answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee living water.

11 The woman saith unto him, Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is deep: from whence then hast thou that living water?

12 Art thou greater than our father Jacob, which gave us the well, and drank thereof himself, and his children, and his cattle?

13 Joshua answered and said unto her, Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again:

14 But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life.

15 The woman saith unto him, Sir, give me this water, that I thirst not, neither come hither to draw.

16 Joshua saith unto her, Go, call thy husband, and come hither.

17 The woman answered and said, I have no husband. Joshua said unto her, Thou hast well said, I have no husband:

18 For thou hast had five husbands; and he whom thou now hast is not thy husband: in that saidst thou truly.

19 The woman saith unto him, Sir, I perceive that thou art a prophet.

20 Our fathers worshipped in this mountain; and ye say, that in Jerusalem is the place where men ought to worship.

21 Joshua saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jerusalem, worship the Father.

22 Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship: for salvation is of the Jews.

23 But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him.

24 God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth.

25 The woman saith unto him, I know that Messias cometh, which is called Christ: when he is come, he will tell us all things.

26 Joshua saith unto her, I that speak unto thee am he.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee Episode 13, Scene 34

Joshua Tells About the Spiritual Harvest

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 4:27-38

27 And upon this came his disciples, and marvelled that he talked with the woman: yet no man said, What seekest thou? or, Why talkest thou with her?

28 The woman then left her waterpot, and went her way into the city, and saith to the men,

29 Come, see a man, which told me all things that ever I did: is not this the Christ?

30 Then they went out of the city, and came unto him.

31 In the mean while his disciples prayed him, saying, Master, eat.

32 But he said unto them, I have meat to eat that ye know not of.

33 Therefore said the disciples one to another, Hath any man brought him ought to eat?

34 Joshua saith unto them, My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to finish his work.

35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and then cometh harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields; for they are white already to harvest.

36 And he that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal: that both he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together.

37 And herein is that saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth.

38 I sent you to reap that whereon ye bestowed no labour: other men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee Episode 13, Scene 35

Many Samaritans Believe in Joshua

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 4:39-45

39 And many of the Samaritans of that city believed on him for the saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that ever I did.

40 So when the Samaritans were come unto him, they besought him that he would tarry with them: and he abode there two days.

41 And many more believed because of His own word;

42 And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying: for we have heard him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world.

43 Now after two days he departed thence, and went into Galilee.

44 For Joshua himself testified, that a prophet hath no honour in his own country.

45 Then when he was come into Galilee, the Galilaeans received him, having seen all the things that he did at Jerusalem at the feast: for they also went unto the feast.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee Episode 14, Scene 36

A Roman Soldier Demonstrates Faith

MATT 8:5-13 | MARK | LUKE 7:1-10 | JOHN

1 Now when he had ended all his sayings in the audience of the people, he entered into Capernaum.

2 And a certain centurion's servant, who was dear unto him, was sick, and ready to die.

3 And when he heard of Joshua, he sent unto him the elders of the Jews, beseeching him that he would come and heal his servant.

4 And when they came to Joshua, they besought him instantly, saying, That he was worthy for whom he should do this:

5 For he loveth our nation, and he hath built us a synagogue. And Joshua saith unto him, I will come and heal him.

6 Then Joshua went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself: for I am not worthy that thou shouldest enter under my roof:

7 Wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee: but say in a word, and my servant shall be healed.

8 For I also am a man set under authority, having under me soldiers, and I say unto one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he

9 When Joshua heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned him about, and said unto the people that followed him, I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.

10 And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven.

11 But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

12 And Joshua said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee.

13 And they that were sent, returning to the house, found the servant whole that had been sick.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 14, Scene 37

Joshua Raises a Widow's Son From the Dead

MATT | MARK | LUKE 7:11-17 | JOHN

14 And it came to pass the day after, that he went into a city called Nain; and many of His disciples went with him, and much people.

15 Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only son of His mother, and she was a widow: and much people of the city was with her.

16 And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep not.

17 And he came and touched the bier: and they that bare him stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise.

18 And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he delivered him to his mother.

19 And there came a fear on all: and they glorified God, saying, That a great prophet is risen up among us; and, That God hath visited his people.

20 And this rumour of him went forth throughout all Judaea, and throughout all the region round about.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 14, Scene 38

Joshua Heals a Government Official's Son

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 4:46-54

21 So Joshua came again into Cana of Galilee, where he made the water wine. And there was a certain nobleman, whose son was sick at Capernaum.

22 When he heard that Joshua was come out of Judaea into Galilee, he went unto him, and besought him that he would come down, and heal his son: for he was at the point of death.

23 Then said Joshua unto him, Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will not believe.

24 The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, come down ere my child die.

25 Joshua saith unto him, Go thy way; thy son liveth. And the man believed the word that Joshua had spoken unto him, and he went his way.

26 And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told him, saying, Thy son liveth.

27 Then enquired he of them the hour when he began to amend. And they said unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him.

28 So the father knew that it was at the same hour, in the which Joshua said unto him, Thy son liveth: and himself believed, and his whole house.

29 This is again the second miracle that Joshua did, when he was come out of Judaea into (Canna in) Galilee.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 15, Scene 39

Joshua Teaches About the Cost of Following Him

MATT 8:18-22 | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

1 Now when Joshua saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart unto the other side of the lake.

2 And a certain scribe came, and said unto him, Master, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

3 And Joshua saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

4 And another of His disciples said unto him, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father.

5 But Joshua said unto him, Follow me; and let the dead bury their dead.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 15, Scene 40

Joshua Calms the Storm

MATT 8:23-27 | MARK 4:35-41 | LUKE | JOHN

6 And when they had sent away the multitude, And when he was entered into a ship, his disciples followed him. And there were also with him other little ships. And they launched forth.

7 But as they sailed he fell asleep: and there came down a storm of wind on the lake; and they were filled with water, and were in jeopardy, so that it was now full. Insomuch that the ship was covered with the waves: but he was in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow.

8 And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, master save us: we perish, carest thou not that we perish? And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? Then he arose, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm.

9 And he said unto them, Why are ye so fearful? how is it that ye have no faith?

10 And they feared exceedingly, and said one to another, What manner of man is this, that even the wind and the sea obey him?

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 15, Scene 41

Joshua Sends Demons Into a Herd of Pigs

MATT 8:28-34 | MARK 5:1-20 | LUKE | JOHN

11 And they came over unto the other side of the sea, at the country of the Gadarenes, which is over against Galilee.

12 And when he was come out of the ship, immediately there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit,

13 Who had his dwelling among the tombs; and no man could bind him, no, not with chains:

14 Because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been plucked asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: and was driven of the devil into the wilderness, neither could any man tame him.

15 And always, night and day, he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying, and cutting himself with stones. and exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way,

16 But when he saw Joshua afar off, he ran and worshipped him,

17 And cried with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do with thee, Joshua, thou Son of the most high God? I adjure thee by God, that thou torment me not.

18 For he said unto him, Come out of the man, thou unclean spirit.

19 And he asked him, What is thy name?

20 (For he had commanded the unclean spirit to come out of the man). And he said, Legion: because many devils were entered into him.

21 And he besought him much that he would not send them away out of the country.

22 And all the devils besought him that he would not command them to go out into the deep.

23 There was an herd of many swine feeding on the mountain

24 And all the devils besought him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them.

25 And forthwith Joshua gave them leave. And the unclean spirits went out, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the sea, (they were about two thousand;) and were choked in the sea.

26 And they that fed the swine fled, and told it in the city, and in the country. And they went out to see what it was that was done.

27 And they come to Joshua, and see him that was possessed with the devil, and had the legion, sitting, at the feet of Joshua and clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid.

28 And they that saw it told them how it befell to him that was possessed with the devil, and also concerning the swine.

29 Then the whole multitude of the country of the Gadarenes round about besought him to depart from them; for they were taken with great fear: and he went up into the ship, to returned back again.

30 He that had been possessed with the devil prayed him that he might be with him. Howbeit Joshua suffered him not, but saith unto him, Go home to thy friends, and tell them how great things the Lord hath done for thee, and hath had compassion on thee.

31 And he departed, and began to publish in Decapolis how great things Joshua had done for him: and all men did marvel.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 16, Scene 42

Joshua Heals a Paralyzed Man

MATT 9:1-8 | MARK 2:1-12 | LUKE 5:17-26 | JOHN

1 And again he entered into Capernaum after some days; and it was noised that he was in the house.

2 And straightway many were gathered together, insomuch that there was no room to receive them, no, not so much as about the door:

3 And he preached the word unto them and the power of the Lord was present to heal them , as he was teaching, that there were Pharisees and doctors of the law sitting by, which were come out of every town of Galilee, and Judaea, and Jerusalem:

4 And, behold, men (which was borne of four) brought in a bed a man which was taken with a palsy: and they sought means to bring him in, and to lay him before him.

5 And when they could not find by what way they might bring him in because of the multitude, they went upon the housetop, and let him down through the tiling with his couch into the midst before Joshua

6 And Joshua seeing their faith said unto the sick of the palsy; Son, be of good cheer; thy sins be forgiven thee.

7 And, behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves (reasoning in their hearts), This man blasphemeth. who can forgive sins but God only?

8 And immediately when Joshua perceived in his spirit that they so reasoned within themselves, he said unto them, Why reason ye these things in your hearts? Whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Rise up and walk?

9 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power upon earth to forgive sins,(he said unto the sick of the palsy,) I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go into thine house.

10 And immediately he rose up before them, and took up that whereon he lay, and departed to his own house, glorifying God.

11 And they were all amazed, and they glorified God, and were filled with fear, saying, We have seen strange things today.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 16, Scene 43

Joshua Eats with Sinners at Matthew's House

MATT 9:9-13 | MARK 2:13-17 | LUKE 5:27-32 | JOHN

12 And he went forth again by the sea side; and all the multitude resorted unto him, and he taught them.

13 And as he passed by, he saw Levi (Matthew) the son of Alphaeus sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, Follow me, And he left all, rose up, and followed him.

14 And Levi made him a great feast in his own house: and there was a great company of publicans and of others that sat down with them to meat.

15 And it came to pass, as Joshua sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples.

16 And when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners?

17 But when Joshua heard that, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick.

18 But go ye and learn what that meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 16, Scene 44

Religious Leaders Ask Joshua About Fasting

MATT 9:14-17 | MARK 2:18-23 | LUKE 5:33-39 | JOHN

18 (The disciples of John and of the Pharisees used to fast): And they said unto him, Why do the disciples of John fast often, and make prayers, and likewise the disciples of the Pharisees; but thine eat and drink?

19 And he said unto them, Can ye make the children of the bride chamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them?

20 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days. And he spake also a parable unto them;

21 No man also seweth a piece of new cloth on an old garment: else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worse.

22 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles: else the new wine doth burst the bottles, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marred: but new wine must be put into new bottles.

23 No man also having drunk old wine straightway desireth new: for he saith, The old is better.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 16, Scene 45

Joshua Heals a Bleeding Woman and Restores a Girl to Life

MATT 9:18-26 | MARK 5:21-43 | LUKE 8:40-56 | JOHN

24 While he spake these things unto them and, behold, there cometh a certain ruler, one of the rulers of the synagogue, Jairus by name; and when he saw him, he fell at his feet, and besought him greatly (that he would come into his house), saying, My little daughter (for he had one only daughter, about twelve years of age), lieth at the point of death, even now dead: I pray thee, come and lay thy hands on her, that she may be healed; and she shall live.

25 And Joshua arose, and followed him, and so did his disciples and much people followed him, and thronged him And a certain woman, which had an issue of blood twelve years

26 And had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was nothing bettered, but rather grew worse

27 When she had heard of Joshua, came in the press behind, and touched his garment.

28 For she said, If I may touch but his clothes, I shall be whole. And she came behind him, and touched the hem of His garment

29 And straightway the fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in her body that she was healed of that plague.

30 And Joshua, immediately knowing in himself that virtue had gone out of him, turned him about in the press, and said, Who touched my clothes?

31 When all denied, Peter and they that were with him said, Master, the multitude throng thee and press thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me?

32 And Joshua said, Somebody hath touched me: for I perceive that virtue is gone out of me

33 And he looked round about to see her that had done this thing. But the woman fearing and trembling, knowing what was done in her, came and fell down before him, and told him all the truth.

34 And he said unto her, Daughter, be of good comfort; thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace, and be whole of thy plague.

35 While he yet spake, there cometh one from the ruler of the synagogue's house, saying to him, Thy daughter is dead; trouble not the Master.

36 But when Joshua heard it, he answered him, saying, Fear not: believe only, and she shall be made whole.

37 And he suffered no man to follow him, save Peter, and James, and John the brother of James.

38 And he cometh to the house of the ruler of the synagogue, and seeth the tumult, and them that wept and wailed greatly.

39 And when he was come in, he saith unto them, Why make ye this ado, and weep? the damsel is not dead, but sleepeth.

40 And they laughed him to scorn. But when he had put them all out, he taketh the father and the mother of the damsel, and them that were with him, and entereth in where the damsel was lying

41 And he took the damsel by the hand, and said unto her, Talitha cumi;which is, being interpreted, Damsel, I say unto thee, arise.

42 And straightway the damsel arose, and walked; for she was of the age of twelve years. And they were astonished with a great astonishment.

43 And he charged them straitly that no man should know it; and commanded that something should be given her to eat.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 16, Scene 46

Joshua Heals the Blind and Mute

MATT 9:27-34 | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

44 And when Joshua departed thence, two blind men followed him, crying, and saying, Thou son of David, have mercy on us.

45 And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Joshua saith unto them, Believe ye that I am able to do this? They said unto him, Yea, Lord.

46 Then touched he their eyes, saying, According to your faith be it unto you.

47 And their eyes were opened; and Joshua straitly charged them, saying, See that no man know it.

48 But they, when they were departed, spread abroad his fame in all that country.

49 As they went out, behold, they brought to him a dumb man possessed with a devil.

50 And when the devil was cast out, the dumb spake: and the multitudes marvelled, saying, It was never so seen in Israel.

51 But the Pharisees said, He casteth out devils through the prince of the devils.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 16, Scene 47

Joshua Urges the Disciples to Pray for Workers

MATT 9:35-38 | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

52 And Joshua went about all the cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every sickness and every disease among the people.

53 But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they fainted, and were scattered abroad, as sheep having no shepherd.

54 Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few;

55 Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth labourers into his harvest.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 17, Scene 48

Joshua Chose and Sends Out the Twelve Disciples

MATT 10:1-42 | MARK | LUKE 6:12-16 | JOHN

1 And it came to pass in those days, that he went out into a mountain to pray, and continued all night in prayer to God. And when it was day, he

called unto him his disciples: and of them he chose twelve, whom also he named apostles;

2 The first Simon (whom he also named Peter), and Andrew his brother, James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother; Philip and Bartholomew,

3 Matthew the publican; and Thomas, James the son of Alphaeus, and Lebbaeus, whose surname was Thaddaeus; and Simon the Canaanite called Zelotes,

4 And Judas the brother of James, and Judas Iscariot, which also was the traitor.

Joshua Sends Out the Twelve Disciples

5 And when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, and began to send them forth by two and two; he gave them power and authority against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease and preach the kingdom of God.

6 These twelve Joshua sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: but go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel.

The Fate of the Disciples

7 And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand. Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give. Provide neither gold, nor silver, no bread, nor brass in your purses, nor scrip for your journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet staves: for the workman is worthy of His meat.

8 And into whatsoever city or town ye shall enter, enquire who in it is worthy; and there abide till ye go thence.

9 And when ye come into an house, salute it.

10 And if the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it: but if it be not worthy, let your peace return to you.

11 And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when ye depart out of that house or city, shake off the dust of your feet.

12 Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrha in the day of judgment, than for that city.

Joshua Prepares the Disciples for Persecution

13 Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.

14 But beware of men: for they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will scourge you in their synagogues;

15 And ye shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them and the Gentiles.

16 But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak.

17 For it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you.

18 And the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father the child: and the children shall rise up against their parents, and cause them to be put to death.

19 And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that endureth to the end shall be saved.

20 But when they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel, till the Son of man be come.

21 The disciple is not above his master, nor the servant above his lord. It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. If they have called the master of the house Beelzebub, how much more shall they call them of His household?

Exhortation on Fearless Confession

22 Fear them not therefore: for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known.

23 What I tell you in darkness, that speak ye in light: and what ye hear in the ear, that preach ye upon the housetops.

24 And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell.

25 Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father.

26 But the very hairs of your head are all numbered.

27 Fear ye not therefore, ye are of more value than many sparrows.

28 Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven.

29 But whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.

Division of Households

30 Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword.

31 For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.

32 And a man's foes shall be they of His own household.

Condition for Discipleship

33 He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.

34 And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me.

35 He that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it.

End of the Discourse to the Disciples

36 He that receiveth you receiveth me, and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.

37 He that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward.

38 And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward.

39 And they departed, and went through the towns, preaching the gospel (that men should repent), and they cast out many devils, and anointed with oil many that were sick, and healed them

40 And the multitude cometh together again, so that they could not so much as eat bread. And when his friends heard of it, they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, He is beside himself.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 18, Scene 49

John in Prison and Joshua Eases His Doubt

MATT 11:1-19 | MARK 6:17-20 | LUKE 7:18-25 | JOHN

1 Herod himself had sent forth and laid hold upon John, and bound him in prison for Herodias' sake, his brother Philip's wife: for he had married her.

2 For John had said unto Herod, It is not lawful for thee to have thy brother's wife.

3 Therefore Herodias had a quarrel against him, and would have killed him; but she could not:

4 For Herod feared John, knowing that he was a just man and an holy, and observed him; and when he heard him, he did many things, and heard him gladly. And when he would have put him to death, he feared the multitude, because they counted him as a prophet.

5 And it came to pass, when Joshua had made an end of commanding his twelve disciples, he departed thence to teach and to preach in their cities.

6 Now when John had heard in the prison the works of Christ (from his disciples), he sent two of His disciples (to ask him, If his he that should come, or do we look for another?)

7 When the men were come unto him, they said, John Baptist hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another?

8 And in that same hour he cured many of their infirmities and plagues, and of evil spirits; and unto many that were blind he gave sight.

9 Then Joshua answering said unto them, Go your way, and tell John what things ye have seen and heard; how that the blind see, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, to the poor the gospel is preached.

10 And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me.

11 And when the messengers of John were departed, he began to speak unto the people concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness for to see? A reed shaken with the wind?

12 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously apparelled, and live delicately, are in kings' courts.

13 But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet.

14 This is he, of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

15 For I say unto you, Among those that are born of women there is not a greater prophet than John the Baptist: but he that is least in the kingdom of God is greater than he.

16 And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force.

17 For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John and if ye will receive it, this is Elias, which was for to come

18 He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

19 And all the people that heard him, and the publicans, justified God, being baptized with the baptism of John. But the Pharisees and lawyers rejected the counsel of God against themselves, being not baptized of him.

20 And the Lord said, Whereunto then shall I liken the men of this generation? and to what are they like?

21 They are like unto children sitting in the marketplace, and calling one to another, and saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned to you, and ye have not wept

22 For John the Baptist came neither eating bread nor drinking wine; and ye say, He hath a devil.

23 The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold a gluttonous man, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners!

25 But wisdom is justified of all her children.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee Episode 19, Scene 50

Woes on the cities of Galilee

MATT 11:20-30 | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

1 Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of His mighty works were done, because they repented not:

2 Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works, which were done in you, had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes.

3 But I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the day of judgment, than for you.

4 And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted unto heaven, shalt be brought down to hell: for if the mighty works, which have been done in thee, had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day.

5 But I say unto you, That it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom in the day of judgment, than for thee.

6 At that time Joshua answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes.

7 Even so, Father: for so it seemed good in thy sight.

8 All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him.

9 Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.

10 Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls

11 For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 19, Scene 51

The Disciples Pick Wheat on the Sabbath

MATT 12:1-8 | MARK 2:23-28 | LUKE 6:1-5 | JOHN

12 And it came to pass on the second sabbath after the first, that he went through the corn fields; and his disciples were an hungred, and began to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat , rubbing them in their hands

13 But when certain Pharisees saw it, they said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the sabbath day.

14 And Joshua answering them said, Have ye not read so much as this, what David did, when himself was an hungred, and they which were with him;

15 How he went into the house of God in the days of Abiathar the high priest, and did eat the shewbread, which was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them which were with him, but only for the priests?

16 Or have ye not read in the law, how that on the sabbath days the priests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are blameless?

17 But I say unto you, That in this place is one greater than the temple.

18 But if ye had known what this meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the guiltless.

19 He said unto them, The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath:

20 For the Son of man is Lord even of the sabbath day.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 19, Scene 52

Joshua Heals a Man's Hand on the Sabbath

MATT 12:9-14 | MARK 3:1-6 | LUKE 6:6-11 | JOHN

21 And when he was departed thence, he went into their synagogue and taught: and behold there was a man whose right hand was withered.

22 And the scribes and Pharisees watched him, whether he would heal on the sabbath day; that they might find an accusation against him.

23 But he knew their thoughts, and said to the man which had the withered hand, Rise up, and stand forth in the midst. And he arose and stood forth.

24 Then said Joshua unto them, What man shall there be among you, that shall have one sheep, and if it fall into a pit on the sabbath day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift it out?

25 How much then is a man better than a sheep? I will ask you one thing; Is it lawful on the sabbath days to do good, or to do evil? to save life, or to destroy it? But they held their peace.

26 And when he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched it out: and his hand was restored whole as the other.

27 And the Pharisees went forth, and straightway took counsel with the Herodians against him, how they might destroy him.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 19, Scene 53

Large Crowds Follow Joshua

MATT 12:15-21 | MARK 3:7-11 | LUKE 6:17-19 | JOHN

28 But Joshua knew it, he withdrew himself with his disciples to the sea: and a great multitude from Galilee followed him, and from Judaea,

29 And from Jerusalem, and from Idumaea, and from beyond Jordan; and they about Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, came unto him, and he healed them all;

30 And charged them that they should not make him known:

31 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying,

32 Behold my servant, whom I have chosen; my beloved, in whom my soul is well pleased: I will put my spirit upon him, and he shall shew judgment to the Gentiles.

33 He shall not strive, nor cry; neither shall any man hear his voice in the streets.

34 A bruised reed shall he not break, and smoking flax shall he not quench, till he send forth judgment unto victory.

35 And in his name shall the Gentiles trust. And he spake to his disciples, that a small ship should wait on him because of the multitude, lest they should throng him.

36 For he had healed many; insomuch that they pressed upon him for to touch him, as many as had plagues for there went virtue out of him

37 And unclean spirits, when they saw him, fell down before him, and cried, saying, Thou art the Son of God.

38 And he straitly charged them that they should not make him known

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 20, Scene 54

Joshua Tells the Parable

MATT 13:1-52 | MARK 4:1-34 | LUKE | JOHN

Joshua Tells the Parable of the Four Soils

1 The same day went Joshua out of the house, and sat by the sea side and he began again to teach by the sea side: and there was gathered unto him a great multitude out of every city, so that he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea; and the whole multitude was by the sea on the land.

2 And he taught them many things by parables, and said unto them in his doctrine

3 Hearken; Behold, there went out a sower to sow:

4 And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way side, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up.

5 And some fell on stony ground, where it had not much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth:

6 But when the sun was up, it was scorched; and because it had no root (and moisture), it withered away.

7 And some fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up, and choked it, and it yielded no fruit.

8 And other fell on good ground, and did yield fruit that sprang up and increased; and brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some an hundred.

9 And he said unto them, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

Joshua Tells the Parable of the Growing Seed

10 And he said, So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed into the ground;

11 And should sleep, and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how.

12 For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade, then the ear, after that the full corn in the ear.

13 But when the fruit is brought forth, immediately he putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come.

Joshua Tells the Parable of the Weeds

14 Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field:

15 But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way.

16 But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also.

17 So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares?

18 He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up?

19 But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them.

20 Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.

Joshua Tells the Parable of the Mustard Seed

21 Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, Whereunto shall we liken the kingdom of God? or with what comparison shall we compare it? The kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in his field:

22 Which indeed is the least of all seeds: but when it is grown, it is the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the air come and lodge in the branches thereof.

Joshua Tells the Parable of the Yeast

23 Another parable spake he unto them; The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

24 All these things spake Joshua unto the multitude in parables; and without a parable spake he not unto them:

25 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, I will open my mouth in parables; I will utter things which have been kept secret from the foundation of the world.

Joshua Tells the Parable of the Hidden Treasure

26 Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field.

Joshua Tells the Parable of the Pearl Merchant

27 Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchant man, seeking goodly pearls: who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it.

Joshua Tells the Parable of the Fishing Net

28 Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a net, that was cast into the sea, and gathered of every kind: which, when it was full, they drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away.

29 So shall it be at the end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and sever the wicked from among the just,

30 And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

31 Joshua saith unto them, Have ye understood all these things? They say unto him, Yea, Lord.

32 Then said he unto them, Therefore every scribe which is instructed unto the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder, which bringeth forth out of His treasure things new and old.

Joshua Explains the Parable of the Four Soils

33 Then Joshua sent the multitude away, and went into the house And when he was alone, the Disciples came unto him (that were about him are the twelve), and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto them in parables? for they were about asked of him the parable.

34 He answered and said unto them, Because it is given unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given. For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance: but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that he hath.

35 Therefore speak I to them in parables: because they seeing see not; and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand.

36 And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Esaias, which saith, By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand;

and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive:

37 For this people's heart is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with their eyes and hear with their ears, and should understand with their

heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them (their sins should be forgiven).

38 But blessed are your eyes, for they see: and your ears, for they hear. For verily I say unto you, That many prophets and righteous men have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.

39 And his disciples asked him, saying, What might this parable be?

40 And he said unto them, Know ye not this parable? and how then will ye know all parables?

41 Hear ye therefore the parable of the sower. The seed is the word of God. The sower soweth the word.

42 When any one heareth the word of the kingdom, and understandeth it not, then cometh the wicked one (satan), and catcheth away that which was sown in his heart, lest they should believe and be saved. This is he which received seed by the way side.

43 But he that received the seed into stony places, the same is he that heareth the word, and anon with joy receiveth it;

44 Yet hath he not root in himself, but dureth for a while: for when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, by and by he is offended.

45 He also that received seed among the thorns is he that heareth the word; and the care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in choke the word, and and bring no fruit to perfection

46 But he that received seed into the good ground is he that heareth the word, which in an honest and good heart and understandeth it; which also beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, with patience. some an hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.

47 And he said unto them, Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or under a bed? and not to be set on a candlestick?

48 For there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad.

49 If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

50 And he said unto them, Take heed what ye hear: with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be given.

51 For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath. and his disciples said, Declare unto us the parable of the tares of the field.

Joshua Explains the Parable of the Weeds

52 He answered and said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man; the field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the children of the wicked one;

53 The enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels.

54 As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world.

55 The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of His kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity;

56 And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

57 Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 20, Scene 55

The People of Nazareth Refuse to Believe

MATT 13:53-58 | MARK 6:1-6 | LUKE | JOHN

58 And it came to pass, that when Joshua had finished these parables, he departed thence, and his disciples follow him.

59 And when he was come into his own country, And when the sabbath day was come; he taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that they were astonished, and said, Whence hath this man this wisdom, and these mighty works?

60 Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas?

61 And his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this man all these things?

62 And they were offended in him. But Joshua said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and among his own kin and in his own house.

63 And he could there do no mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed them.

64 And he marvelled because of their unbelief. And he went round about the villages, teaching.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 21, Scene 56

Herod Kills John the Baptist

MATT 14:3-12 | MARK 6:21-28 | LUKE | JOHN

1 And when a convenient day was come, that Herod on his birthday made a supper to his lords, high captains, and chief estates of Galilee;

2 And when the daughter of the said Herodias came in, and danced, and pleased Herod and them that sat with him, the king said unto the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give it thee.

3 And he sware unto her, Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I will give it thee, unto the half of my kingdom.

4 And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John the Baptist in a charger.

5 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of John the Baptist.

6 And the king was exceeding sorry; yet for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.

7 And immediately the king sent an executioner, and commanded his head to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison,

8 And brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the damsel: and the damsel gave it to her mother.

9 And when his disciples heard of it, they came, and took up the body, and buried it, and went and told Joshua.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 21, Scene 57

Herod Thinks John the Baptist Lives
MATT 14:1-2 | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

10 At that time Herod the tetrarch heard of the fame of Joshua (for his name was spread abroad:) and said unto his servants, That John the Baptist was risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works do shew forth themselves in him.

11 Others said, That it is Elias. And others said, That it is a prophet, or as one of the prophets.

12 But when Herod heard thereof, he said, It is John, whom I beheaded: he is risen from the dead.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 21, Scene 58

Joshua Feeds Five Thousand
MATT 14:13-21 | MARK 6:29-44 | LUKE 9:10-17 |
JOHN 6:1-14

13 The passover, a feast of the Jews, was nigh. And the apostles gathered themselves together unto Joshua, and told him all things, both what they had done, and what they had taught.

14 When Joshua heard of it [the death of John], he took them and went aside privately by ship, over the sea of Galilee, which is the sea of Tiberias, into a desert place belonging to the city called Bethsaida.to rest a while: for there were many coming and going, and they had no leisure so much as to eat.

15 And the people saw them departing, and many knew him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased, and ran afoot thither out of all cities, and outwent them, and came together unto him.

16 And Joshua, when he came out, saw much people, and was moved with compassion toward them, because they were as sheep not having a shepherd: and he began to teach them many things, spake unto them of the kingdom of God and healed them that had need of healing.

17 And when the day began to wear away (evening is come), then came the twelve, and said unto him, Send the multitude away: for they have nothing to eat. that they may go into the towns and country round about, and lodge, and get victuals: we are here in a desert place.

18 But Joshua said unto them, They need not depart; give ye them to eat, and he saith unto Philip, Whence shall we buy bread, that these may eat? And this he said to prove him: for he himself knew what he would do.

19 Philip answered him, Two hundred pennyworth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little.

20 He saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? go and see. And when they knew , One of His disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, saith unto him, There is a lad here, which hath five barley loaves, and two small fishes: but what are they among so many?

21 For they were about five thousand men.

22 And he said to his disciples, Bring them (loaves and fishes) hither to me. Make them sit down by fifties in a company upon the green grass.

23 And they did so, and made them all sit down in ranks, by hundreds, and by fifties.

24 Then he took the five loaves and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed them and when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down; and likewise of the fishes as much as they would

25 When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost.

26 Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten.

27 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the fragments and of the fishes. that remained twelve baskets full.

28 And they that had eaten were about five thousand men, beside women and children.

29 Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Joshua did, said, This is of a truth that prophet that should come into the world.

30 When Joshua therefore perceived that they would come and take him by force, to make him a king.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 22, Scene 59

Joshua Walks on Water

MATT 14:22-33 | MARK 6:45-52 | LUKE |
JOHN 6:15-21

1 And straightway he constrained his disciples to get into the ship, and to go to the other side before unto Bethsaida, while he sent away the people.

2 And when he had sent them away, he departed into a mountain apart to pray. his disciples went down unto the sea,

3 And entered into a ship, and went over the sea toward Capernaum And it was now dark, and Joshua was not come to them.

4 And the sea arose by reason of a great wind that blew, So when the disciples had rowed about five and twenty or thirty furlongs.

5 And in the fourth watch of the night Joshua went unto them, walking upon the sea. and would have passed by them

6 But when the disciples saw him walking on the sea, they were troubled, saying, It is a spirit; and they cried out for fear.

7 But straightway Joshua spake unto them, saying, Be of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid.

8 And Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee on the water.

9 And he said, Come. And when Peter was come down out of the ship, he walked on the water, to go to Joshua.

10 But when he saw the wind boisterous, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried, saying, Lord, save me.

11 And immediately Joshua stretched forth his hand, and caught him, and said unto him, O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt?

12 Then they willingly received him into the ship: And when they were come into the ship, the wind ceased and immediately the ship was at the land whither they went.

13 And they were sore amazed in themselves beyond measure, and wondered.

14 For they considered not the miracle of the loaves: for their heart was hardened.

15 Then they that were in the ship came and worshipped him, saying, Of a truth thou art the Son of God.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee Episode 22, Scene 60

Joshua Heals all Who Touch Him

MATT 14:34-36 | MARK 6:53-56 | LUKE | JOHN

16 And when they had passed over, they came into the land of Gennesaret, and drew to the shore.

17 And when they were come out of the ship, straightway they knew him,

18 And ran through that whole region round about, and began to carry about in beds those that were sick, where they heard he was.

19 And whithersoever he entered, into villages, or cities, or country, they laid the sick in the streets, and besought him that they might touch if it were but the border of His garment: and as many as touched him were made perfectly whole.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee Episode 22, Scene 61

True Bread From Heaven

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 6:22-40

20 The day following, when the people which stood on the other side of the sea saw that there was none other boat there, save that one whereinto his disciples were entered, and that Joshua went not with his disciples into the boat, but that his disciples were gone away alone;

21 (Howbeit there came other boats from Tiberias nigh unto the place where they did eat bread, after that the Lord had given thanks):

22 When the people therefore saw that Joshua was not there, neither his disciples, they also took shipping, and came to Capernaum, seeking for Joshua.

23 And when they had found him on the other side of the sea, they said unto him, Rabbi, when camest thou hither?

24 Joshua answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled.

25 Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you: for him hath God the Father sealed.

26 Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?

27 Joshua answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.

28 They said therefore unto him, What sign shewest thou then, that we may see, and believe thee? what dost thou work?

29 Our fathers did eat manna in the desert; as it is written, He gave them bread from heaven to eat.

30 Then Joshua said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from heaven; but my

Father giveth you the true bread from heaven.

31 For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world.

32 Then said they unto him, Lord, evermore give us this bread.

33 And Joshua said unto them, I am the bread of life: he that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst.

34 But I said unto you, That ye also have seen me, and believe not.

35 All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.

36 For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me.

37 And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day.

38 And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 22, Scene 62

The Jews Disagree that Joshua is from Heaven

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 6:41-59

39 The Jews then murmured at him, because he said, I am the bread which came down from heaven.

40 And they said, Is not this Joshua, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? how is it then that he saith, I came down from heaven?

41 Joshua therefore answered and said unto them, Murmur not among yourselves.

42 No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day.

43 It is written in the prophets, And they shall be all taught of God. Every man therefore that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me.

44 Not that any man hath seen the Father, save he which is of God, he hath seen the Father.

45 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.

46 I am that bread of life. Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness, and are dead.

47 This is the bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die.

48 I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world.

49 The Jews therefore strove among themselves, saying, How can this man give us his flesh to eat?

50 Then Joshua said unto them,Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in you.

51 Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day.

52 For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed.

53 He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him.

54 As the living Father hath sent me, and I live by the Father: so he that eateth me, even he shall live by me.

55 This is that bread which came down from heaven: not as your fathers did eat manna, and are dead: he that eateth of this bread shall live for ever.

56 These things said he in the synagogue, as he taught in Capernaum.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 22, Scene 63

Many Disciples Desert Joshua

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 6:60-71

57 Many therefore of His disciples, when they had heard this, said, This is an hard saying; who can hear it?

58 When Joshua knew in himself that his disciples murmured at it, he said unto them, Doth this offend you?

59 What and if ye shall see the Son of man ascend up where he was before?

60 It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life.

61 But there are some of you that believe not. For Joshua knew from the beginning who they were that believed not, and who should betray him.

62 And he said, Therefore said I unto you, that no man can come unto me, except it were given unto him of my Father.

63 From that time many of His disciples went back, and walked no more with him.

64 Then said Joshua unto the twelve, Will ye also go away?

65 Then Simon Peter answered him, Lord, to whom shall we go? thou hast the words of eternal life.

66 And we believe and are sure that thou art that Christ, the Son of the living God.

67 Joshua answered them, Have not I chosen you twelve, and one of you is a devil? He spake of Judas Iscariot the son of Simon: for he it was that should betray him, being one of the twelve.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 23, Scene 64

Joshua Teaches About Inner Purity

MATT 15:1-20 | MARK 7:1-23 | LUKE | JOHN

1 Then came together to Joshua the Pharisees, and certain of the scribes, which came from Jerusalem.

2 And when they saw some of His disciples eat bread with defiled, that is to say, with unwashen, hands, they found fault.

3 For the Pharisees, and all the Jews, except they wash their hands oft, eat not, holding the tradition of the elders.

4 And when they come from the market, except they wash, they eat not. And many other things there be, which they have received to hold, as the washing of cups, and pots, brasen vessels, and of tables.

5 Then the Pharisees and scribes asked him, saying, Why do thy disciples transgress the tradition of the elders? for they wash not their hands when they eat bread.

6 And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the command-ment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.

7 For Moses said (as God commanded), Honour thy father and thy mother; and, Whoso curseth father or mother, let him die the death:

8 But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, It is Corban, that is to say, a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; he shall be free.

9 And ye suffer him no more to do ought for his father or his mother;

10 Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye.

11 He answered and said unto them, Well hath Esaias prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, This people honoureth me with their lips, but their heart is far from me.

12 Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

13 For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do.

14 And when he had called all the people unto him, he said unto them, Hearken unto me every one of you, and understand:

15 There is nothing from without a man, that entering into him can defile him: but the things which come out of him, those are they that defile the man.

16 If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

17 And when he was entered into the house from the people, Then came his disciples, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Pharisees were offended, after they heard this saying?

18 But he answered and said, Every plant, which my heavenly Father hath not planted, shall be rooted up.

19 Let them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.

20 Then answered Peter and said unto him, Declare unto us this parable.

21 And Joshua said, Are ye also yet without understanding? Do ye not perceive, that whatsoever thing from without entereth into the man, it cannot defile him;

22 Because it entereth not into his heart, but into the belly, and goeth out into the draught, purging all meats?

23 But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man.

24 For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, pride, foolishnes:

25 All these evil things come from within, and defile the man: but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 23, Scene 65

Joshua Sends a Demon Out of a Girl

MATT 15:21-28 | MARK 7:24-30 | LUKE | JOHN

26 And from thence he arose, and went into the borders of Tyre and Sidon, and entered into an house, and would have no man know it: but he could not be hid.

27 For a certain woman, whose young daughter had an unclean spirit, heard of him, and came and fell at his feet:

28 The woman was a Greek, a Syrophenician by nation; and she besought him that he would cast forth the devil out of her daughter.

29 But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us.

30 But he answered and said, I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel.

31 Then came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me.

32 But he answered and said, It is not meet to take the children's bread, and cast it to dogs Let the children first be filled.

33 And she said, Truth, Lord: yet the dogs under the table eat of the children's crumbs (from there master's table)

34 Then Joshua answered and said unto her, O woman, great is thy faith: be it unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from that very hour.

35 And when she was come to her house, she found the devil gone out, and her daughter laid upon the bed.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 24, Scene 66

The Crowd Marvels at Joshua's Healings

MATT 15:29-31 | MARK 7:31-37 | LUKE | JOHN

1 And again, Joshua departing in from the coasts of Tyre and Sidon, he came unto the Sea of Galilee, through the midst of the coasts of Decapolis, and came nigh unto the Sea of Galilee; and went up into a mountain, and sat down there.

2 And they bring unto him one that was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech; and they beseech him to put his hand upon him.

3 And he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears, and he spit, and touched his tongue;

4 and looking up to heaven, he sighed, and saith unto him, Ephphatha, that is, Be opened.

5 And straightway his ears were opened, and the string of His tongue was loosed, and he spake plain.

6 And he charged them that they should tell no man: but the more he charged them, so much the more a great deal they published it;

7 And were beyond measure astonished, saying, He hath done all things well: he maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.

8 And great multitudes came unto him, having with them those that were lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and many others, and cast them down at Joshua' feet; and he healed them:

9 Insomuch that the multitude wondered, when they saw the dumb to speak, the maimed to be whole, the lame to walk, and the blind to see: and they glorified the God of Israel.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 24, Scene 67

Joshua Feeds Four Thousand

MATT | MARK 8:1-10 | LUKE | JOHN

10 In those days the multitude being very great, and having nothing to eat, Joshua called his disciples unto him, and saith unto them,

11 I have compassion on the multitude, because they have now been with me three days, and have nothing to eat:

12 And if I send them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint by the way: for divers of them came from far.

13 And his disciples say unto him, Whence should we have so much bread in the wilderness, as to fill so great a multitude?

14 And he asked them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven.

15 And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves, and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples to set before them; and they did set them before the people.

16 And they had a few small fishes: and he blessed, and commanded to set them also before them.

17 So they did eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets.

18 And they that did eat were four thousand men, beside women and children. And he sent away the multitude,

19 And straightway he entered into a ship with his disciples, and came into the coasts of Magdala, into the parts of Dalmanutha.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 24, Scene 68

Religious Leaders Ask for a Sign in the Sky

MATT 16:1-4 | MARK 8:11-13 | LUKE | JOHN

20 The Pharisees also with the Sadducees came forth, and tempting desired him that he would shew them a sign from heaven.

21 And he sighed deeply in his spirit, and saith, Why doth this generation seek after a sign? and said unto them, When it is evening, ye say, It will be fair weather: for the sky is red.

22 And in the morning, It will be foul weather today: for the sky is red and lowring. O ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky; but can ye not discern the signs of the times?

23 A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas.

24 And he left them, entering into the ship again departed to the other side.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 24, Scene 69

Joshua Warns Against Wrong Teaching

MATT 16:5-12 | MARK 8:14-21 | LUKE | JOHN

25 And when his disciples were come to the other side, they had forgotten to take bread neither had they in the ship with them more than one loaf.

26 Then Joshua charged them, saying, Take heed and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees and of the leaven of Herod.

27 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, It is because we have taken no bread.

28 Which when Joshua perceived, he said unto them, O ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have brought no bread?

29 Do ye not yet understand? have ye your heart yet hardened?

30 Having eyes, see ye not? and having ears, hear ye not? and do ye not remember?

31 When I brake the five loaves among five thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? They say unto him, Twelve.

32 And when the seven among four thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up?And they said, Seven.

33 How is it that ye do not understand that I spake it not to you concerning bread, that ye should beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees?

34 Then understood they how that he bade them not beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.

Season 3

Beginning of His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 24, Scene 70

Joshua Restores Sight to a Blind Man

MATT | MARK 8:22-26 | LUKE | JOHN

35 And he cometh to Bethsaida; and they bring a blind man unto him, and besought him to touch him.

36 And he took the blind man by the hand, and led him out of the town; and when he had spit on his eyes, and put his hands upon him, he asked him if he saw ought.

37 And he looked up, and said, I see men as trees, walking.

38 After that he put his hands again upon his eyes, and made him look up: and he was restored, and saw every man clearly.

39 And he sent him away to his house, saying, Neither go into the town, nor tell it to any in the town.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 25, Scene 71

Peter Says Joshua is the Messiah

MATT 16:13-23 | MARK 8:27-33 | LUKE 9:18-22 | JOHN

1 And Joshua went out, and his disciples, into the towns of Caesarea Philippi:

2 And it came to pass, as he was alone praying, his disciples were with him: and he asked them, saying, Whom do men say that I the Son of man am?

3 And they said, Some say that thou art John the Baptist: some, Elias; and others, Jeremias, or one of the prophets is risen again.

4 He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am?

5 And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God.

6 And Joshua answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Bar-jona: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven.

7 And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

8 And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

9 Then charged he his disciples that they should tell no man that he was Joshua the Christ.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 25, Scene 72

Joshua Predicts His Death the First Time

MATT 16:24-28 | MARK 8:34-39/9:1 | LUKE 9:23-27 | JOHN

10 From that time forth began Joshua to shew unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day.

11 And he spake that saying openly. And Peter took him, and began to rebuke him saying, Be it far from thee, Lord:

this shall not be unto thee.

12 But he turned and looked on his disciples, and said unto Peter, Get thee behind me, Satan: thou art an offence unto me: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men.

13 And when he had called the people unto him with his disciples also, he said unto them, Whosoever will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me.

14 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it.

15 For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul or be cast away?

16 Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul ?

17 Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of His Father (his own glory) with the holy angels.

18 But I tell you of a truth, there be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God come ith power.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 25, Scene 73

Joshua is Transfigured on the Mountain

MATT 17:1-13 | MARK 9:2-13 | LUKE 9:28-36 | JOHN

19 And after six days Joshua taketh with him Peter, and James, and John, and leadeth them up into an high mountain to pray apart by themselves:

20 And as he prayed, the fashion of His countenance was altered, (transfigured) before them: his face did shine as the sun,

21 And his raiment was white and glistering as the light, shining, exceeding white as snow; so as no fuller on earth can white them.

22 And, behold, there talked with him two men, which were Moses and Elias:

23 who appeared in glory, and spake of His decease which he should accomplish at Jerusalem.

24 But Peter and they that were with him were heavy with sleep: and when they were awake, they saw his glory, and the two men that stood with him.

25 And it came to pass, as they departed from him, Peter said unto Joshua, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias: not knowing what he said; for they were sore afraid.

26 While he thus spake, there came a cloud, and overshadowed them: and they feared as they entered into the cloud.

27 And there came a voice out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: in whom I am well pleased; hear him.

28 And when the disciples heard it, they fell on their face, and were sore afraid.

29 And Joshua came and touched them, and said, Arise, and be not afraid.

30 And suddenly, when they had lifted up their eyes, and looked round about, they saw no man, save Joshua only with themselves.

31 And as they came down from the mountain, Joshua charged them, saying, Tell the vision to no man, until the

Son of man be risen again from the dead.

32 And they kept that saying with themselves, questioning one with another what the rising from the dead should mean.

33 And they asked him, saying, Why say the scribes that Elias must first come?

34 And he answered and told them, Elias verily cometh first, and restoreth all things; and how it is written of the

Son of man, that he must suffer many things, and be set at nought.

35 But I say unto you, That Elias is indeed come, and they knew him not, and they have done unto him whatsoever they listed, as it is written of him. Likewise shall also the Son of man suffer of them.

36 Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of John the Baptist.

37 And they kept it close, and told no man in those days any of those things which they had seen.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 26, Scene 74

Joshua Heals a Demon-possessed Boy

MATT 17:14-21 | MARK 9:14-29 | LUKE 9:37- 43a | JOHN

1 And it came to pass, that on the next day, when they were come down from the hill,

2 And when he came to his disciples, he saw a great multitude about them, and the scribes questioning with them.

3 And straightway all the people, when they beheld him, were greatly amazed, and running to him saluted him.

4 And he asked the scribes, What question ye with them?

5 And when they were come to the multitude behold, a man of the company kneeling down to him, cried out, saying, Master, I beseech thee, look upon my son: for he is mine only child. and saying, Lord, have mercy on my son: he hath a dumb spirit;

6 And wheresoever he taketh him, he teareth him: and he foameth, and gnasheth with his teeth, and pineth away and bruising him hardly departeth from him. and I spake to thy disciples that they should cast him out; and they could not cure him.

7 Then Joshua answered and said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall

I suffer you? bring him hither to me.

8 And they brought him unto him: and when he saw him, straightway the spirit tare him; and he fell on the ground, and wallowed foaming.

9 And he asked his father, How long is it ago since this came unto him? And he said, Of a child, for he is a lunatick, and sore vexed:

10 And ofttimes it hath cast him into the fire, and into the waters, to destroy him: but if thou canst do any thing, have compassion on us, and help us.

11 Joshua said unto him, If thou canst believe, all things are possible to him that believeth.

12 And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with tears, Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief.

13 When Joshua saw that the people came running together, he rebuked the foul spirit, saying unto him, Thou dumb and deaf spirit, I charge thee, come out of him, and enter no more into him.

14 And the spirit cried, and rent him sore, and came out of him: and he was as one dead; insomuch that many said, He is dead.

15 But Joshua took him by the hand, and lifted him up; and he arose and delivered him again to his father.

16 And they were all amazed at the mighty power of God.

17 And when he was come into the house, his disciples asked him privately, Why could not we cast him out?

18 And Joshua said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you.

19 Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 26, Scene 75

Joshua Predicts His Death the Second Time

MATT 17:22-23 | MARK 9:30-32 | LUKE 9:43b- 45 | JOHN

20 And they departed thence, and passed through Galilee; and he would not that any man should know it. But while they wondered every one at all things which Joshua did, he taught his disciples, and said unto them,

21 Let these sayings sink down into your ears: for the Son of man shall be delivered (betrayed) into the hands of men and they shall kill him; and after that he is killed, he shall rise the third day. And they were exceeding sorry.

22 But they understood not that saying. It was hid from them, that they perceived it not: and they feared to ask him of that saying.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 26, Scene 76

Peter Finds the Coin in the Fish's Mouth

MATT 17:24-27 | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

23 And when they were come to Capernaum, they that received tribute money came to Peter, and said, Doth not your master pay tribute?

24 He saith, Yes. And when he was come into the house, Joshua prevented him, saying, What thinkest thou, Simon? of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers?

25 Peter saith unto him, Of strangers.

26 Joshua saith unto him, Then are the children free Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go thou to the sea, and cast an hook, and take up the fish that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt find a piece of money: that take, and give unto them for me and thee.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 26, Scene 77

The Disciples Argue About Who Would be the Greatest

MATT 18:1-5 | MARK 9:33-37 | LUKE 9:46-48 | JOHN

27 And he came to Capernaum: and being in the house he asked them, What was it that ye disputed among yourselves by the way?

28 But they held their peace: for by the way they had disputed among themselves, who should be the greatest.

29 At the same time came the disciples unto Joshua, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven?

30 And Joshua, perceiving the thought of their heart, And he sat down, and called the twelve, and saith unto them, If any man desire to be first, the same shall be last of all, and servant of all.

31 And he took a child, and set him in the midst of them: and when he had taken him in his arms, he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, Except

ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.

32 Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven.

33 And whoso shall receive one such little child in my name receiveth me and whosoever shall receive me, receiveth not me, but him that sent me: for he that is least among you all, the same shall be great.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 26, Scene 78

The Disciples Forbid Another to Use Joshua's Name
MATT | MARK 9:36-41 | LUKE 9:49-50 | JOHN

34 And John answered him, saying, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name, and he followeth not us: and we forbad him, because he followeth not us.

35 But Joshua said, Forbid him not: for there is no man which shall do a miracle in my name, that can lightly speak evil of me.

36 For he that is not against us is on our part.

37 For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose his reward.

38 But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 26, Scene 79

Joshua Warns Against Temptation
MATT 18:6-9 | MARK 9:42-48 | LUKE | JOHN

39 Woe unto the world because of offences! for it must needs be that offences come; but woe to that man by whom the offence cometh!

40 Wherefore if thy hand offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter into life maimed, than having two hands to go into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched:

41 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

42 And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter halt into life, than having two feet to be cast into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched:

43 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

44 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out: it is better for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire:

45 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

46 For every one shall be salted with fire, and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt.

47 Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his saltness, wherewith will ye season it? Have salt in yourselves, and have peace one with another.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 27, Scene 80

Joshua Warns Against Looking Down on Others

MATT 18:10-14 | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

1 Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven.

2 For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.

3 How think ye? if a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray?

4 And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth more of that sheep, than of the ninety and nine which went not astray.

5 Even so it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 27, Scene 81

Joshua Teaches About How to Treat a Believer Who Sins

MATT 18:15-22 | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

6 Moreover if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother.

7 But if he will not hear thee, then take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established.

8 And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell it unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as a heathen man and a publican.

9 Verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

10 Again I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven.

11 For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 27, Scene 82

Joshua Tells the Parable of the Unforgiving Debtor

MATT 18:23-25 | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

12 Then came Peter to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? till seven times?

13 Joshua saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times: but, Until seventy times seven.

14 Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would take account of His servants.

15 And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed him ten thousand talents.

16 But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife, and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made.

17 The servant therefore fell down, and worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.

18 Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt.

19 But the same servant went out, and found one of His fellowservants, which owed him an hundred pence: and he laid hands on him, and took him by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest.

20 And his fellowservant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.

21 And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt.

22 So when his fellowservants saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was done.

23 Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou desiredst me:

24 shouldest not thou also have had compassion on thy fellowservant, even as I had pity on thee?

25 And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him.

26 So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 27, Scene 83

Joshua's Brothers Ridicule Him

MATT | MARK | LUKE 7:1-9 | JOHN

27 After these things Joshua walked in Galilee: for he would not walk in Jewry, because the Jews sought to kill him.

28 Now the Jews' feast of tabernacles was at hand.

29 His brethren therefore said unto him, Depart hence, and go into Judaea, that thy disciples also may see the works that thou doest.

30 For there is no man that doeth any thing in secret, and he himself seeketh to be known openly. If thou do these things, shew thyself to the world.

31 For neither did his brethren believe in him.

32 Then Joshua said unto them, My time is not yet come: but your time is alway ready.

33 The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil.

34 Go ye up unto this feast: I go not up yet unto this feast: for my time is not yet full come.

35 When Joshua had finished these words unto them, he abode still in Galilee.

36 And it came to pass, he departed from Galilee, and came into the coasts of Judaea by the farther side of Jordan:

37 And great multitudes followed him; and the people resort unto him again; and, as he was wont, he taught them again. and he healed them there.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 28, Scene 84

Joshua Teaches About Marriage and Divorce

MATT 19:3-12 | MARK 10:1-12 | LUKE | JOHN

1 The Pharisees also came unto him, tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause?

2 And he answered and said unto them, What did Moses command you?

3 And they said, Moses suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put her away.

4 And Joshua answered and said unto them, For the hardness of your heart he wrote you this precept: but from the beginning it was not so. and said unto them, Have ye not read, that he which made them at the beginning made them male and female,

5 And said, For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and they twain shall be one flesh?

6 Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

7 And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except it be for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery.

8 And in the house his disciples asked him again of the same matter: His disciples say unto him, If the case of the man be so with his wife, it is not good to marry.

9 But he said unto them, All men cannot receive this saying, save they to whom it is given.

10 For there are some eunuchs, which were so born from their mother's womb: and there are some eunuchs, which were made eunuchs of men: and there be eunuchs, which have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive it, let him receive it.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 28, Scene 85

Joshua Teaches Openly at the Temple

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 7:10-31

11 But when his brethren were gone up, then went he also up unto the feast, not openly, but as it were in secret. then the Jews sought him at the feast, and said, Where is he?

12 And there was much murmuring among the people concerning him: for some said, He is a good man: others said, Nay; but he deceiveth the people.

13 Howbeit no man spake openly of him for fear of the Jews.

14 Now about the midst of the feast Joshua went up into the temple, and taught.

15 And the Jews marvelled, saying, How knoweth this man letters, having never learned?

16 Joshua answered them, and said, My doctrine is not mine, but his that sent me.

17 If any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine, whether it be of God, or whether I speak of myself.

18 He that speaketh of himself seeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh his glory that sent him, the same is true, and no unrighteousness is in him.

19 Did not Moses give you the law, and yet none of you keepeth the law? Why go ye about to kill me?

20 The people answered and said, Thou hast a devil: who goeth about to kill thee?

21 Joshua answered and said unto them, I have done one work, and ye all marvel.

22 Moses therefore gave unto you circumcision; (not because it is of Moses, but of the fathers): and ye on the sabbath day circumcise a man.

23 If a man on the sabbath day receive circumcision, that the law of Moses should not be broken; are ye angry at me, because I have made a man every whit whole on the sabbath day?

24 Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment.

25 Then said some of them of Jerusalem, Is not this he, whom they seek to kill?

26 But, lo, he speaketh boldly, and they say nothing unto him. Do the rulers know indeed that this is the very Christ?

27 Howbeit we know this man whence he is: but when Christ cometh, no man knoweth whence he is.

28 Then cried Joshua in the temple as he taught, saying, Ye both know me, and ye know whence I am: and I am not come of myself, but he that sent me is true, whom ye know not.

29 But I know him: for I am from him, and he hath sent me.

30 Then they sought to take him: but no man laid hands on him, because his hour was not yet come.

31 And many of the people believed on him, and said, When Christ cometh, will he do more miracles than these which this man hath done?

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 28, Scene 86

Religious Leaders Attempt to Arrest Joshua

MATT | MARK | LUKE 7:32-53 | JOHN

32 The Pharisees heard that the people murmured such things concerning him; and the Pharisees and the chief priests sent officers to take him.

33 Then said Joshua unto them, Yet a little while am I with you, and then I go unto him that sent me.

34 Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, thither ye cannot come.

35 Then said the Jews among themselves, Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? will he go unto the dispersed among the Gentiles, and teach the Gentiles?

36 What manner of saying is this that he said, Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, thither ye cannot come?

37 In the last day, that great day of the feast, Joshua stood and cried, saying, If any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink.

38 He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, out of His belly shall flow rivers of living water.

39 (But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet given; because that Joshua was not yet glorified).

40 Many of the people therefore, when they heard this saying, said, Of a truth this is the Prophet.

41 Others said, This is the Christ. But some said, Shall Christ come out of Galilee?

42 Hath not the scripture said, That Christ cometh of the seed of David, and out of the town of Bethlehem, where David was?

43 So there was a division among the people because of him.

44 And some of them would have taken him; but no man laid hands on him.

45 Then came the officers to the chief priests and Pharisees; and they said unto them, Why have ye not brought him?

46 The officers answered, Never man spake like this man.

47 Then answered them the Pharisees, Are ye also deceived?

48 Have any of the rulers or of the Pharisees believed on him?

49 But this people who knoweth not the law are cursed.

50 Nicodemus saith unto them (he that came to Joshua by night, being one of them).

51 Doth our law judge any man, before it hear him, and know what he doeth?

52 They answered and said unto him, Art thou also of Galilee? Search, and look: for out of Galilee ariseth no prophet.

53 And every man went unto his own house.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 29, Scene 87

Joshua Forgives an Adulterous Woman

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 8:1-11

1 Joshua went unto the mount of Olives.

2 And early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him; and he sat down, and taught them.

3 And the scribes and Pharisees brought unto him a woman taken in adultery; and when they had set her in the midst,

4 They say unto him, Master, this woman was taken in adultery, in the very act.

5 Now Moses in the law commanded us, that such should be stoned: but what sayest thou?

6 This they said, tempting him, that they might have to accuse him. But Joshua stooped down, and with his finger wrote on the ground, as though he heard them not.

7 So when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her.

8 And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground.

9 And they which heard it, being convicted by their own conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest, even unto the last: and Joshua was left alone, and the woman standing in the midst.

10 When Joshua had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her,

11 Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee? She said, No man, Lord. And Joshua said unto her, Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 29, Scene 88

Joshua is the Light of the World

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 8:12-20

12 Then spake Joshua again unto them, saying, I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.

13 The Pharisees therefore said unto him, Thou bearest record of thyself; thy record is not true.

14 Joshua answered and said unto them, Though I bear record of myself, yet my record is true: for I know whence I came, and whither I go; but ye cannot tell whence I come, and whither I go.

15 Ye judge after the flesh; I judge no man.

16 And yet if I judge, my judgment is true: for I am not alone, but I and the Father that sent me.

17 It is also written in your law, that the testimony of two men is true.

18 I am one that bear witness of myself, and the Father that sent me beareth witness of me.

19 Then said they unto him, Where is thy Father? Joshua answered, Ye neither know me, nor my Father: if ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also.

20 These words spake Joshua in the treasury, as he taught in the temple: and no man laid hands on him; for his hour was not yet come.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 29, Scene 89

Joshua Warns of Coming Judgment

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 8:21-30

21 Then said Joshua again unto them, I go my way, and ye shall seek me, and shall die in your sins: whither I go, ye cannot come.

22 Then said the Jews, Will he kill himself? because he saith, Whither I go, ye cannot come.

23 And he said unto them, Ye are from beneath; I am from above: ye are of this world; I am not of this world.

24 I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins.

25 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? And Joshua saith unto them, Even the same that I said unto you from the beginning.

26 I have many things to say and to judge of you: but he that sent me is true; and I speak to the world those things which I have heard of him.

27 They understood not that he spake to them of the Father.

28 Then said Joshua unto them, When ye have lifted up the Son of man, then shall ye know that I am he, and that I

do nothing of myself; but as my Father hath taught me, I speak these things.

29 And he that sent me is with me: the Father hath not left me alone; for I do always those things that please him.

30 As he spake these words, many believed on him.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 29, Scene 90

Joshua Speaks About God's True Children

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 8:31-47

31 Then said Joshua to those Jews which believed on him, If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed;

32 And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.

33 They answered him, We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free?

34 Joshua answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin.

35 And the servant abideth not in the house for ever: but the Son abideth ever.

36 If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed.

37 I know that ye are Abraham's seed; but ye seek to kill me, because my word hath no place in you.

38 I speak that which I have seen with my Father: and ye do that which ye have seen with your father.

39 They answered and said unto him, Abraham is our father. Joshua saith unto them, If ye were Abraham's children, ye would do the works of Abraham.

40 But now ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you the truth, which I have heard of God: this did not Abraham.

41 Ye do the deeds of your father. Then said they to him, We be not born of fornication; we have one Father, even God.

42 Joshua said unto them, If God were your Father, ye would love me: for I proceeded forth and came from God;

neither came I of myself, but he sent me.

43 Why do ye not understand my speech? even because ye cannot hear my word.

44 Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of His own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.

45 And because I tell you the truth, ye believe me not.

46 Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me?

47 He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 29, Scene 91

Joshua States He is Eternal

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 8:48-59

48 Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well that thou art a Samaritan, and hast a devil?

49 Joshua answered, I have not a devil; but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me.

50 And I seek not mine own glory: there is one that seeketh and judgeth.

51 Verily, verily, I say unto you, If a man keep my saying, he shall never see death.

52 Then said the Jews unto him, Now we know that thou hast a devil. Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and thou sayest, If a man keep my saying, he shall never taste of death.

53 Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself?

54 Joshua answered, If I honour myself, my honour is nothing: it is my Father that honoureth me; of whom ye say, that he is your God:

55 Yet ye have not known him; but I know him: and if I should say, I know him not, I shall be a liar like unto you:

but I know him, and keep his saying.

56 Your father Abraham rejoiced to see my day: and he saw it, and was glad.

57 Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham?

58 Joshua said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am.

59 Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Joshua hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 30, Scene 92

Women Accompany Joshua and the Disciples

MATT | MARK | LUKE 8:1-3 | JOHN

1 And it came to pass afterward, that he went throughout every city and village, preaching and shewing the glad tidings of the kingdom of God: and the twelve were with him and certain women, which had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mary called Magdalene, out of whom went seven devils and Joanna the wife of Chuza Herod's steward, and Susanna, and many others, which ministered unto him of their substance.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 30, Scene 93

Joshua Heals the Man Who Was Born Blind

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 9:1-12

2 And as Joshua passed by, he saw a man which was blind from his birth and his disciples asked him, saying, Master, who did sin, this man, or his parents, that he was born blind?

3 Joshua answered, Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: but that the works of God should be made manifest in him.

4 I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work.

5 As long as I am in the world, I am the light of the world.

6 When he had thus spoken, he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and he anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay,

7 And said unto him, Go, wash in the pool of Siloam (which is by interpretation, Sent). He went his way therefore, and washed, and came seeing.

8 The neighbours therefore, and they which before had seen him that he was blind, said, Is not this he that sat and begged?

9 Some said, This is he: others said, He is like him. But he said, I am he.

10 Therefore said they unto him, How were thine eyes opened?

11 He answered and said, A man that is called Joshua made clay, and anointed mine eyes, and said unto me, Go to the pool of Siloam, and wash: and I went and washed, and I received sight.

12 Then said they unto him, Where is he? He said, I know not.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 30, Scene 94

Religious Leaders Question the Blind Man

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 9:13-34

13 They brought to the Pharisees him that aforetime was blind.

14 And it was the sabbath day when Joshua made the clay, and opened his eyes.

15 Then again the Pharisees also asked him how he had received his sight. He said unto them, He put clay upon mine eyes, and I washed, and do see.

16 Therefore said some of the Pharisees, This man is not of God, because he keepeth not the sabbath day. Others said, How can a man that is a sinner do such miracles? And there was a division among them.

17 They say unto the blind man again, What sayest thou of him, that he hath opened thine eyes? He said, He is a prophet.

18 But the Jews did not believe concerning him, that he had been blind, and received his sight, until they called the parents of him that had received his sight.

19 And they asked them, saying, Is this your son, who ye say was born blind? how then doth he now see?

20 His parents answered them and said, We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind:

21 But by what means he now seeth, we know not; or who hath opened his eyes, we know not: he is of age; ask him: he shall speak for himself.

22 These words spake his parents, because they feared the Jews: for the Jews had agreed already, that if any man did confess that he was Christ, he should be put out of the synagogue.

23 Therefore said his parents, He is of age; ask him.

24 Then again called they the man that was blind, and said unto him, Give God the praise: we know that this man is a sinner.

25 He answered and said, Whether he be a sinner or no, I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I was blind, now I see.

26 Then said they to him again, What did he to thee? how opened he thine eyes?

27 He answered them, I have told you already, and ye did not hear: wherefore would ye hear it again? will ye also be his disciples?

28 Then they reviled him, and said, Thou art his disciple; but we are Moses' disciples.

29 We know that God spake unto Moses: as for this fellow, we know not from whence he is.

30 The man answered and said unto them, Why herein is a marvellous thing, that ye know not from whence he is, and yet he hath opened mine eyes.

31 Now we know that God heareth not sinners: but if any man be a worshipper of God, and doeth his will, him he heareth.

32 Since the world began was it not heard that any man opened the eyes of one that was born blind.

33 If this man were not of God, he could do nothing.

34 They answered and said unto him, Thou wast altogether born in sins, and dost thou teach us? And they cast him out.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 30, Scene 95

Joshua Teaches About Spiritual Blindness
MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 9:35-41

35 Joshua heard that they had cast him out; and when he had found him, he said unto him, Dost thou believe on the Son of God?

36 He answered and said, Who is he, Lord, that I might believe on him?

37 And Joshua said unto him, Thou hast both seen him, and it is he that talketh with thee.

38 And he said, Lord, I believe. And he worshipped him.

39 And Joshua said, For judgment I am come into this world, that they which see not might see; and that they which see might be made blind.

40 And some of the Pharisees which were with him heard these words, and said unto him, Are we blind also?

41 Joshua said unto them, If ye were blind, ye should have no sin: but now ye say, We see; therefore your sin remaineth

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 31, Scene 96

Joshua is the Good Shepherd

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 10:1-21

1 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber.

2 But he that entereth in by the door is the shepherd of the sheep.

3 To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice: and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out.

4 And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice.

5 And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers.

6 This parable spake Joshua unto them: but they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them.

7 Then said Joshua unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep.

8 All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them.

9 I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.

10 The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.

11 I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep.

12 But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep.

13 The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep.

14 I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine.

15 As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and I lay down my life for the sheep.

16 And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd.

17 Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it again.

18 No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father.

19 There was a division therefore again among the Jews for these sayings.

20 And many of them said, He hath a devil, and is mad; why hear ye him?

21 Others said, These are not the words of him that hath a devil. Can a devil open the eyes of the blind?

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 31, Scene 97

Joshua Teaches About the Cost of Following Him

MATT | MARK | LUKE 9:51-62 | JOHN

22 And it came to pass, when the time was come that he should be received up, he stedfastly set his face to go to Jerusalem,

23 And sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of the Samaritans, to make ready for him.

24 And they did not receive him, because his face was as though he would go to Jerusalem.

25 And when his disciples James and John saw this, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as Elias did?

26 But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of.

27 For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them. And they went to another village.

28 And it came to pass, that, as they went in the way, a certain man said unto him, Lord, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

29 And Joshua said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

30 And he said unto another, Follow me.But he said, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father.

31 Joshua said unto him, Let the dead bury their dead: but go thou and preach the kingdom of God.

32 And another also said, Lord, I will follow thee; but let me first go bid them farewell, which are at home at my house.

33 And Joshua said unto him, No man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 31, Scene 98

Joshua Sends Out Seventy Messengers

MATT | MARK | LUKE 10:1-16 | JOHN

34 After these things the Lord appointed other seventy also, and sent them two and two before his face into every city and place, whither he himself would come.

35 Therefore said he unto them, The harvest truly is great, but the labourers are few: pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest.

36 Go your ways: behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves.

37 Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes: and salute no man by the way.

38 And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace be to this house.

39 And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it: if not, it shall turn to you again.

40 And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the labourer is worthy of His hire. Go not from house to house.

41 And into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you:

42 And heal the sick that are therein, and say unto them, The kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

43 But into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you not, go your ways out into the streets of the same, and say,

44 Even the very dust of your city, which cleaveth on us, we do wipe off against you: notwithstanding be ye sure of this, that the kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

45 But I say unto you, that it shall be more tolerable in that day for Sodom, than for that city.

46 Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works had been done in Tyre and Sidon, which have been done in you, they had a great while ago repented, sitting in sackcloth and ashes.

47 But it shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the judgment, than for you.

48 And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted to heaven, shalt be thrust down to hell.

49 He that heareth you heareth me; and he that despiseth you despiseth me; and he that despiseth me despiseth him that sent me.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 31, Scene 99

The Seventy Messengers Return

MATT | MARK | LUKE 10:17- 24 | JOHN

50 And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name.

51 And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven.

52 Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

53 Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven.

54 In that hour Joshua rejoiced in spirit, and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes: even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight.

55 All things are delivered to me of my Father: and no man knoweth who the Son is, but the Father; and who the Father is, but the Son, and he to whom the Son will reveal him.

56 And he turned him unto his disciples, and said privately, Blessed are the eyes which see the things that ye see:

57 For I tell you, that many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 31, Scene 100

Joshua Tells the Parable of the Good Samaritan

MATT | MARK | LUKE 10:25- 37 | JOHN

58 And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?

59 He said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou?

60 And heanswering said, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and thy neighbour as thyself.

61 And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and thou shalt live.

62 But he, willing to justify himself, said unto Joshua, And who is my neighbour?

63 And Joshua answering said, A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of His raiment, and wounded him, and departed, leaving him half dead.

64 And by chance there came down a certain priest that way: and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side.

65 And likewise a Levite, when he was at the place, came and looked on him, and passed by on the other side.

66 But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, he had compassion on him,

67 And went to him, and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him.

68 And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two pence, and gave them to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him; and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again, I will repay thee.

69 Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves?

70 And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Joshua unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee | Episode 31, Scene 101

Joshua Visits Mary and Martha

MATT | MARK | LUKE 10:38- 42 | JOHN

71 Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain village: and a certain woman named Martha received him into her house.

72 And she had a sister called Mary, which also sat at Joshua' feet, and heard his word.

73 But Martha was cumbered about much serving, and came to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister hath left me to serve alone? bid her therefore that she help me.

74 And Joshua answered and said unto her, Martha, Martha, thou art careful and troubled about many things:

75 But one thing is needful: and Mary hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 32, Scene 102

Joshua Teaches His Disciples About Prayer

MATT | MARK | LUKE 11:1-13 | JOHN

1 And it came to pass, that, as he was praying in a certain place, when he ceased, one of His disciples said unto him, Lord, teach us to pray, as John also taught his disciples.

2 And he said unto them, When ye pray, say, Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth.

3 Give us day by day our daily bread.

4 And forgive us our sins; for we also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil.

5 And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves;

6 For a friend of mine in his journey is come to me, and I have nothing to set before him?

7 And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give thee.

8 I say unto you, Though he will not rise and give him, because he is his friend, yet because of His importunity he will rise and give him as many as he needeth.

9 And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.

10 For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.

11 If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or if he ask a fish, will he for a fish give him a serpent?

12 Or if he shall ask an egg, will he offer him a scorpion?

13 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 32, Scene 103

Joshua Answers Hostile Accusations

MATT 12:22-37 | MARK | LUKE 11:14- 26 | JOHN

14 Then was brought unto him one possessed with a devil, blind, and dumb: and he healed him, insomuch that the blind and dumb both spake and saw, And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the people wondered, and said, Is not this the son of David?

15 But when the Pharisees heard it, And the scribes which came down from Jerusalem they said, This fellow doth not cast out devils He hath Beelzebub, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils.

16 And others, tempting him, sought of him a sign from heaven.

17 But he, knowing their thoughts, called them unto him, and said unto them in parables, How can Satan cast out Satan? Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or a house divided against a house itself shall not stand.

18 If Satan also be divided against himself, (he cannot stand, but hath an end) how shall his kingdom stand?

because ye say that I cast out devils through Beelzebub.

19 And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them out? therefore shall they be your judges.

20 But if I with the finger of God (Spirit of God) cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you.

21 When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace:

22 But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils.

23 Or else how can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong man? and then he will spoil his house.

24 He that is not with me is against me: and he that gathereth not with me scattereth abroad.

25 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none.

26 Then he saith, I will return into my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth it empty, swept, and garnished.

27 Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.

28 Verily I say unto you, All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: but the blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men

29 And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the world to come.

30 Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by his fruit.

31 O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

32 A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things: and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things.

33 But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment.

34 For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.

35 Because they said, He hath an unclean spirit.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 32, Scene 104

The Blessedness of Joshua's Mother

MATT | MARK | LUKE 11:27- 28 | JOHN

36 And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, Blessed is the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked. [for she had seen Joshua mother coming unto Joshua]

37 But he said, Yea rather, blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 32, Scene 105

Joshua Describes His True Family
MATT 12:46-50 | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

38 While he yet talked to the people, behold, his mother and his brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him.

39 Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee.

40 But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren? And he looked round about on them which sat about him,

41 And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!

42 For whosoever shall hear the word of God, and do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 32, Scene 106

Joshua Warns Against Unbelief
MATT 12:38-42 | MARK | LUKE 11:29-32 | JOHN

43 And when the people were gathered thick together, Then certain of the scribes and of the Pharisees answered, saying, Master, we would see a sign from thee. he began to say, This is an evil generation: they seek a sign; and there shall no sign be given it, but the sign of Jonas the prophet.

44 For as Jonas was a sign unto the Ninevites, so shall also the Son of man be to this generation.

45 For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.

46 The men of Nineveh shall rise in judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: because they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and, behold, a greater than Jonas is here.

47 The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, a greater than Solomon is here.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 32, Scene 107

Joshua Teaches About the Light Within

MATT | MARK | LUKE 11:3- 36 | JOHN

48 No man, when he hath lighted a candle, putteth it in a secret place, neither under a bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which come in may see the light.

49 The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness.

50 Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness.

51 If thy whole body therefore be full of light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when the bright shining of a candle doth give thee light.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 32, Scene 108

Joshua Criticizes the Religious Leaders

MATT | MARK | LUKE 11:37-54 | JOHN

52 And as he spake, a certain Pharisee besought him to dine with him: and he went in, and sat down to meat.

53 And when the Pharisee saw it, he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner.

54 And the Lord said unto him, Now do ye Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness.

55 Ye fools, did not he that made that which is without make that which is within also?

56 But rather give alms of such things as ye have; and, behold, all things are clean unto you.

57 But woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye tithe mint and rue and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

58 Woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and greetings in the markets.

59 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over them are not aware of them.

60 Then answered one of the lawyers, and said unto him, Master, thus saying thou reproachest us also.

61 And he said, Woe unto you also, ye lawyers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers.

62 Woe unto you! for ye build the sepulchres of the prophets, and your fathers killed them.

63 Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchres.

64 Therefore also said the wisdom of God, I will send them prophets and apostles, and some of them they shall slay and persecute:

65 That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation;

66 From the blood of Abel unto the blood of Zacharias, which perished between the altar and the temple: verily I

say unto you, It shall be required of this generation.

67 Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered.

68 And as he said these things unto them, the scribes and the Pharisees began to urge him vehemently, and to provoke him to speak of many things:

69 Laying wait for him, and seeking to catch something out of His mouth, that they might accuse him.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 33, Scene 109

Joshua Speaks Against Hypocrisy
MATT | MARK | LUKE 12:1-12 | JOHN

1 In the mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy.

2 For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be known.

3 Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets shall be proclaimed upon the housetops.

4 And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do.

5 But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

6 Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings, and not one of them is forgotten before God?

7 But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows.

8 Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God:

9 But he that denieth me before men shall be denied before the angels of God.

10 And whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blasphemeth against the Holy Ghost it shall not be forgiven.

11 And when they bring you unto the synagogues, and unto magistrates, and powers, take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall answer, or what ye shall say:

12 For the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the same hour what ye ought to say.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 33, Scene 110

Joshua Tells the Parable of the Rich Fool

MATT | MARK | LUKE 12:13-34 | JOHN

13 And one of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me.

14 And he said unto him, Man, who made me a judge or a divider over you?

15 And he said unto them,Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth.

16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying,The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully:

17 And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?

18 And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns, and build greater; and there will I bestow all my fruits and my goods.

19 And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry.

20 But God said unto him, Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided?

21 So is he that layeth up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God.

22 And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on.

23 The life is more than meat, and the body is more than raiment.

24 Consider the ravens: for they neither sow nor reap; which neither have storehouse nor barn; and God feedeth them: how much more are ye better than the fowls?

25 And which of you with taking thought can add to his stature one cubit?

26 If ye then be not able to do that thing which is least, why take ye thought for the rest?

27 Consider the lilies how they grow: they toil not, they spin not; and yet I say unto you, that Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

28 If then God so clothe the grass, which is today in the field, and tomorrow is cast into the oven; how much more will he clothe you, O ye of little faith?

29 And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, neither be ye of doubtful mind.

30 For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your Father knoweth that ye have need of these things.

31 But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added unto you.

32 Fear not, little flock; for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom.

33 Sell that ye have, and give alms; provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth.

34 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 33, Scene 111

Joshua Warns About Preparing for His Coming
MATT | MARK | LUKE 12:35-48 | JOHN

35 Let your loins be girded about, and your lights burning;

36 And ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their lord, when he will return from the wedding; that when he cometh and knocketh, they may open unto him immediately.

37 Blessed are those servants, whom the lord when he cometh shall find watching: verily I say unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them.

38 And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third watch, and find them so, blessed are those servants.

39 And this know, that if the goodman of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through.

40 Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not.

41 Then Peter said unto him, Lord, speakest thou this parable unto us, or even to all?

42 And the Lord said, Who then is that faithful and wise steward, whom his lord shall make ruler over his household, to give them their portion of meat in due season?

43 Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.

44 Of a truth I say unto you, that he will make him ruler over all that he hath.

45 But and if that servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to beat the menservants and maidens, and to eat and drink, and to be drunken;

46 The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for him, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

47 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many stripes.

48 But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 33, Scene 112

Joshua Warns About Coming Division

MATT | MARK | LUKE 12:49- 53 | JOHN

49 I am come to send fire on the earth; and what will I, if it be already kindled?

50 But I have a baptism to be baptized with; and how am I straitened till it be accomplished!

51 Suppose ye that I am come to give peace on earth? I tell you, Nay; but rather division:

52 For from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, three against two, and two against three.

53 The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother; the mother in law against her daughter in law, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 33, Scene 113

Joshua Warns About the Future Crisis
MATT | MARK | LUKE 12:54- 59 | JOHN

54 And he said also to the people, When ye see a cloud rise out of the west, straightway ye say, There cometh a shower; and so it is.

55 And when ye see the south wind blow, ye say, There will be heat; and it cometh to pass.

56 Ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky and of the earth; but how is it that ye do not discern this time?

57 Yea, and why even of yourselves judge ye not what is right?

58 When thou goest with thine adversary to the magistrate, as thou art in the way, give diligence that thou mayest be delivered from him; lest he hale thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and the officer cast thee into prison.

59 I tell thee, thou shalt not depart thence, till thou hast paid the very last mite.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 34, Scene 114

Joshua Calls the People to Repent
MATT | MARK | LUKE 13:1-9 | JOHN

1 There were present at that season some that told him of the Galilaeans, whose blood Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices.

2 And Joshua answering said unto them, Suppose ye that these Galilaeans were sinners above all the Galilaeans, because they suffered such things?

3 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

4 Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in Siloam fell, and slew them, think ye that they were sinners above all men that dwelt in Jerusalem?

5 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

6 He spake also this parable; A certain man had a fig tree planted in his vineyard; and he came and sought fruit thereon, and found none.

7 Then said he unto the dresser of His vineyard, Behold, these three years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none: cut it down; why cumbereth it the ground?

8 And he answering said unto him, Lord, let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung it:

9 And if it bear fruit, well: and if not, then after that thou shalt cut it down.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 34, Scene 115

Joshua Heals the Handicapped Woman

MATT | MARK | LUKE 13:10-17 | JOHN

10 And he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath.

11 And, behold, there was a woman which had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years, and was bowed together, and could in no wise lift up herself.

12 And when Joshua saw her, he called her to him, and said unto her, Woman, thou art loosed from thine infirmity.

13 And he laid his hands on her: and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God.

14 And the ruler of the synagogue answered with indignation, because that Joshua had healed on the sabbath day, and said unto the people, There are six days in which men ought to work: in them therefore come and be healed, and not on the sabbath day.

15 The Lord then answered him, and said, Thou hypocrite, doth not each one of you on the sabbath loose his ox or his ass from the stall, and lead him away to watering?

16 And ought not this woman, being a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the sabbath day?

17 And when he had said these things, all his adversaries were ashamed: and all the people rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by him.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 34, Scene 116

Joshua Teaches About the Kingdom of God

MATT | MARK | LUKE 13:18-21 | JOHN

18 Then said he, Unto what is the kingdom of God like? and whereunto shall I resemble it?

19 It is like a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and cast into his garden; and it grew, and waxed a great tree;

and the fowls of the air lodged in the branches of it.

20 And again he said, Whereunto shall I liken the kingdom of God?

21 It is like leaven, which a woman took and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 34, Scene 117

Joshua Teaches About Entering the Kingdom

MATT | MARK | LUKE 13:22-30 | JOHN

22 And he went through the cities and villages, teaching, and journeying toward Jerusalem.

23 Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them,

24 Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able.

25 When once the master of the house is risen up, and hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, Lord, Lord, open unto us; and he shall answer and say unto you, I know you not whence ye are:

26 Then shall ye begin to say, We have eaten and drunk in thy presence, and thou hast taught in our streets.

27 But he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are; depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity.

28 There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out.

29 And they shall come from the east, and from the west, and from the north, and from the south, and shall sit down in the kingdom of God.

30 And, behold, there are last which shall be first, and there are first which shall be last.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 34, Scene 118

Joshua Grieves Over Jerusalem

MATT | MARK | LUKE 13:31-35 | JOHN

31 The same day there came certain of the Pharisees, saying unto him, Get thee out, and depart hence: for Herod will kill thee.

32 And he said unto them, Go ye, and tell that fox, Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures today and tomorrow, and the third day I shall be perfected.

33 Nevertheless I must walk today, and tomorrow, and the day following: for it cannot be that a prophet perish out of Jerusalem.

34 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, which killest the prophets, and stonest them that are sent unto thee; how often would I

have gathered thy children together, as a hen doth gather her brood under her wings, and ye would not!

35 Behold, your house is left unto you desolate: and verily I say unto you, Ye shall not see me, until the time come when ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 34, Scene 119

Joshua Heals a Man With Dropsy
MATT | MARK | LUKE 14:1-6 | JOHN

36 And it came to pass, as he went into the house of one of the chief Pharisees to eat bread on the sabbath day, that they watched him.

37 And, behold, there was a certain man before him which had the dropsy.

38 And Joshua answering spake unto the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath day?

39 And they held their peace. And he took him, and healed him, and let him go;

40 And answered them, saying, Which of you shall have an ass or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath day?

41 And they could not answer him again to these things.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 34, Scene 120

Joshua Teaches About Seeking Honor
MATT | MARK | LUKE 14:7-14 | JOHN

42 And he put forth a parable to those which were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief rooms; saying unto them,

43 When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room; lest a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him;

44 And he that bade thee and him come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room.

45 But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest room; that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher: then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee.

46 For whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

47 Then said he also to him that bade him, When thou makest a dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy brethren, neither thy kinsmen, nor thy rich neighbours; lest they also bid thee again, and a recompense be made thee.

48 But when thou makest a feast, call the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind:

49 And thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot recompence thee: for thou shalt be recompensed at the resurrection of the just.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 34, Scene 121

Joshua Tells the Parable of the Great Feast

MATT | MARK | LUKE 14:15-24 | JOHN

50 And when one of them that sat at meat with him heard these things, he said unto him, Blessed is he that shall eat bread in the kingdom of God.

51 Then said he unto him, A certain man made a great supper, and bade many:

52 And sent his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for all things are now ready.

53 And they all with one consent began to make excuse. The first said unto him, I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go and see it: I pray thee have me excused.

54 And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them: I pray thee have me excused.

55 And another said, I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come.

56 So that servant came, and shewed his lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry said to his servant, Go out quickly into the

streets and lanes of the city, and bring in hither the poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind.

57 And the servant said, Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is room.

58 And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled.

59 For I say unto you, That none of those men which were bidden shall taste of my supper.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 34, Scene 122

Joshua Teaches About the Cost of Being a Disciple

MATT | MARK | LUKE 14:25-35 | JOHN

60 And there went great multitudes with him: and he turned, and said unto them,

61 If any man come to me, and hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple.

62 And whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple.

63 For which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he have sufficient to finish it?

64 Lest haply, after he hath laid the foundation, and is not able to finish it, all that behold it begin to mock him,

65 saying, This man began to build, and was not able to finish.

66 Or what king, going to make war against another king, sitteth not down first, and consulteth whether he be able with ten thousand to meet him that cometh against him with twenty thousand?

67 Or else, while the other is yet a great way off, he sendeth an ambassage, and desireth conditions of peace.

68 So likewise, whosoever he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple.

69 Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be seasoned?

70 It is neither fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill; but men cast it out. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 35, Scene 123

Joshua Tells the Parable (With Subtopics)

MATT | MARK | LUKE 15 & 16 | JOHN

Joshua Tells the Parable of the Lost Sheep

1 Then drew near unto him all the publicans and sinners for to hear him.

2 And the Pharisees and scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth sinners, and eateth with them.

3 And he spake this parable unto them, saying,

4 What man of you, having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it?

5 And when he hath found it, he layeth it on his shoulders, rejoicing.

6 And when he cometh home, he calleth together his friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep which was lost.

7 I say unto you, that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need no repentance.

Joshua Tells the Parable of the Lost Coin

8 Either what woman having ten pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently till she find it?

9 And when she hath found it, she calleth her friends and her neighbours together, saying, Rejoice with me; for I have found the piece which I had lost.

10 Likewise, I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth.

Joshua Tells the Parable of the Lost Son

11 And he said, A certain man had two sons:

12 And the younger of them said to his father, Father, give me the portion of goods that falleth to me. And he divided unto them his living.

13 And not many days after the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into a far country, and there wasted his substance with riotous living.

14 And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine in that land; and he began to be in want.

15 And he went and joined himself to a citizen of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine.

16 And he would fain have filled his belly with the husks that the swine did eat: and no man gave unto him.

17 And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with hunger!

18 I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee,

19 And am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants.

20 And he arose, and came to his father. But when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him.

21 And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be called thy son.

22 But the father said to his servants, Bring forth the best robe, and put it on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on his feet:

23 And bring hither the fatted calf, and kill it; and let us eat, and be merry:

24 For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they began to be merry.

25 Now his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew nigh to the house, he heard musick and dancing.

26 And he called one of the servants, and asked what these things meant.

27 And he said unto him, Thy brother iscome; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and sound.

28 And he was angry, and would not go in: therefore came his father out, and intreated him.

29 And he answering said to his father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee, neither transgressed I at any time thy command-ment: and yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends:

30 But as soon as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy living with harlots, thou hast killed for him the fatted calf.

31 And he said unto him, Son, thou art ever with me, and all that I have is thine.

32 It was meet that we should make merry, and be glad: for this thy brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.

Joshua Tells the Parable of the Shrewd Accountant

33 And he said also unto his disciples, There was a certain rich man, which had a steward; and the same was accused unto him that he had wasted his goods.

34 And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee? give an account of thy stewardship; for thou mayest be no longer steward.

35 Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do? for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship: I

cannot dig; to beg I am ashamed.

36 I am resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses.

37 So he called every one of His lord's debtors unto him, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord?

38 And he said, An hundred measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty.

39 Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write fourscore.

40 And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light.

41 And I say unto you, Make to yourselves friends of the mammon of unrighteousness; that, when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations.

42 He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much.

43 If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the true riches?

44 And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you that which is your own?

45 No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

46 And the Pharisees also, who were covetous, heard all these things: and they derided him.

47 And he said unto them, Ye are they which justify yourselves before men; but God knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God.

48 The law and the prophets were until John: since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every man presseth into it.

49 And it is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tittle of the law to fail.

50 Whosoever putteth away his wife, and marrieth another, committeth adultery: and whosoever marrieth her that is put away from her husband committeth adultery.

Joshua Tells About the Rich Man and the Beggar

51 There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day:

52 And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores,

53 And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores.

54 And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham’s bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried;

55 And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom.

56 And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of His finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame.

57 But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented.

58 And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence.

59 Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house:

60 For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment.

61 Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them.

62 And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent.

63 And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 36, Scene 124

Joshua Teaches About Forgiveness and Faith

MATT | MARK | LUKE 17:1-10 | JOHN

1 Then said he unto the disciples, It is impossible but that offences will come: but woe unto him, through whom they come!

2 It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones.

3 Take heed to yourselves: If thy brother trespass against thee, rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive him.

4 And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him.

5 And the apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our faith.

6 And the Lord said, If ye had faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye might say unto this sycamine tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you.

7 But which of you, having a servant ploughing or feeding cattle, will say unto him by and by, when he is come from the field, Go and sit down to meat?

8 And will not rather say unto him, Make ready wherewith I may sup, and gird thyself, and serve me, till I have eaten and drunken; and afterward thou shalt eat and drink?

9 Doth he thank that servant because he did the things that were commanded him? I trow not.

10 So likewise ye, when ye shall have done all those things which are commanded you, say, We are unprofitable servants: we have done that which was our duty to do.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 36, Scene 125

Joshua Heals Ten Lepers

MATT | MARK | LUKE 17:11-19 | JOHN

11 And it came to pass, as he went to Jerusalem, that he passed through the midst of Samaria and Galilee.

12 And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that were lepers, which stood afar off:

13 And they lifted up their voices, and said, Joshua, Master, have mercy on us.

14 And when he saw them, he said unto them, Go shew yourselves unto the priests. And it came to pass, that, as they went, they were cleansed.

15 And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice glorified God,

16 And fell down on his face at his feet, giving him thanks: and he was a Samaritan.

17 And Joshua answering said, Were there not ten cleansed? but where are the nine?

18 There are not found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger.

19 And he said unto him, Arise, go thy way: thy faith hath made thee whole.

Season 4
Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 36, Scene 126
Joshua Teaches About the Coming of the Kingdom of God

MATT | MARK | LUKE 17:20-37 | JOHN

20 And when he was demanded of the Pharisees, when the kingdom of God should come, he answered them and said, The kingdom of God cometh not with observation:

21 Neither shall they say, Lo here! or, lo there! for, behold, the kingdom of God is within you.

22 And he said unto the disciples, The days will come, when ye shall desire to see one of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not see it.

23 And they shall say to you, See here; or, see there: go not after them, nor follow them.

24 For as the lightning, that lighteneth out of the one part under heaven, shineth unto the other part under heaven;

so shall also the Son of man be in his day.

25 But first must he suffer many things, and be rejected of this generation.

26 And as it was in the days of Noe, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man.

27 They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all.

28 Likewise also as it was in the days of Lot; they did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded;

29 But the same day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them all.

30 Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man is revealed.

31 In that day, he which shall be upon the housetop, and his stuff in the house, let him not come down to take it away: and he that is in the field, let him likewise not return back.

32 Remember Lot's wife.

33 Whosoever shall seek to save his life shall lose it; and whosoever shall lose his life shall preserve it.

34 I tell you, in that night there shall be two men in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left.

35 Two women shall be grinding together; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

36 Two men shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

37 And they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Wheresoever the body is, thither will the eagles be gathered together.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 36, Scene 127

Joshua Tells the Parable of the Persistent Widow

MATT | MARK | LUKE 18:1-8 | JOHN

38 And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray, and not to faint;

39 Saying, There was in a city a judge, which feared not God, neither regarded man:

40 And there was a widow in that city; and she came unto him, saying, Avenge me of mine adversary.

41 And he would not for a while: but afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard man;

42 Yet because this widow troubleth me, I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming she weary me.

43 And the Lord said, Hear what the unjust judge saith.

44 And shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them?

45 I tell you that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 36, Scene 128

Joshua Tells the Parable of Two Men Who Prayed

MATT | MARK | LUKE 18:9-14 | JOHN

46 And he spake this parable unto certain which trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and despised others: Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the other a publican.

47 The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican.

48 I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess.

49 And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner.

50 I tell you, this man went down to his house justified rather than the other: for every one that exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 36, Scene 129

Joshua Blesses Little Children

MATT 19:13-15 | MARK 10:13-16 | LUKE 18:15-17 | JOHN

51 Then were there brought unto him little children, that he should put his hands on them, and pray: but when his disciples saw it, they rebuked those that brought them,

52 But when Joshua saw it, he was much displeased, and called them unto him, and said, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God.

53 Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein.

54 And he took them up in his arms, put his hands upon them, blessed them and departed thence.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 36, Scene 130

Joshua Speaks to the Rich Young Man

MATT 19:16-30 | MARK 10:17-31 | LUKE 18:18- 30 | JOHN

55 And when he was gone forth into the way, there came a certain ruler, running, and kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life?

56 And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments.

57 He saith unto him, Which? Joshua said, Thou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Defraud not,

58 Honour thy father and thy mother: and, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

59 The young man saith unto him, All these things have I kept from my youth up: what lack I yet?

60 Now when Joshua heard these things,

61 Then Joshua beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest, If thou wilt be perfect, go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me.

62 And when the young man heard this, he was very sorrowful: for he had great possessions (very rich).

63 And when Joshua saw that he was very sorrowful, he looked round about, and he said, saith unto his disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!

64 When his disciples heard it, they were exceedingly amazed, at his words. But Joshua answereth again, and saith unto them, Children, how hard is it for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God!

65 For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.When his disciples heard it, they

were exceedingly amazed out of measure, at his words saying among themselves, Who then can be saved?

66 And Joshua looking upon them saith, With men it is impossible, but not with God: for with God all things are possible.

67 Then Peter began to say unto him, Lo, we have left all, and have followed thee what shall we have therefore? And Joshua said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of His glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

68 And Joshua answered and said, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the gospel's.

69 But he shall receive an hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life.

70 But many that are first shall be last; and the last first.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 36, Scene 131

Joshua Tells the Parable of the Workers Paid Equally

MATT 20:1-16 | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

71 For the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard.

72 And when he had agreed with the labourers for a penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard.

73 And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the marketplace,

74 And said unto them; Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went their way.

75 Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise.

76 And about theeleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle?

77 They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard; and whatsoever is right, that shall ye receive.

78 So when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the labourers, and give them their hire, beginning from the last unto the first.

79 And when they came that were hired about the eleventh hour, they received every man a penny.

80 But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more; and they likewise received every man a penny.

81 And when they had received it, they murmured against the goodman of the house,

82 Saying, These last have wrought but one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden and heat of the day.

83 But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a penny?

84 Take that thine is, and go thy way: I will give unto this last, even as unto thee.

85 Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? Is thine eye evil, because I am good?

86 So the last shall be first, and the first last: for many be called, but few chosen.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 37, Scene 132

Joshua Predicts His Death the Third Time

MATT 20:17-19 | MARK 10:32-34 | LUKE 18:31- 34 | JOHN

1 And they were in the way going up to Jerusalem; and Joshua went before them: and they were amazed; and as they followed, they were afraid.

2 Then he took unto him the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and all things that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished, And he began to tell them what things should happen unto him,

3 Saying, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priests, and unto the scribes; and they shall condemn him to death, and shall deliver him to the Gentiles:

4 And they shall mock him, and shall scourge him, and shall spit upon him, and shall kill him: and the third day he shall rise again.

5 And they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 37, Scene 133

Joshua Teaches About Serving Others

MATT 20:20-28 | MARK 10:35-45 | LUKE | JOHN

6 Then came to him the mother of Zebedee's children with her sons, worshipping him, and desiring a certain thing of him.

7 And he said unto her, What wilt thou? She saith unto him, Grant that these my two sons may sit, the one on thy right hand, and the other on the left, in thy kingdom.

8 But Joshua answered and said, Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able.

9 And he saith unto them, Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to give, but it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared of my Father.

10 And when the ten heard it, they were moved with indignation against the two brethren.

11 But Joshua called them unto him, and said, Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them.

12 But it shall not be so among you: but whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister;

13 And whosoever will be chief among you, shall be servant of all.

14 For even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 37, Scene 134

Joshua Brings Salvation to Zacchaeus' Home

MATT | MARK | LUKE 19:1-10 | JOHN

15 And Joshua entered and passed through Jericho.

16 And, behold, there was a man named Zacchaeus, which was the chief among the publicans, and he was rich.

17 And he sought to see Joshua who he was; and could not for the press, because he was little of stature.

18 And he ran before, and climbed up into a sycamore tree to see him: for he was to pass that way.

19 And when Joshua came to the place, he looked up, and saw him, and said unto him, Zacchaeus, make haste, and come down; for today I must abide at thy house.

20 And he made haste, and came down, and received him joyfully.

21 And when they saw it, they all murmured, saying, That he was gone to be guest with a man that is a sinner. And Zacchaeus stood, and said unto the Lord; Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have taken any thing from any man by false accusation, I restore him fourfold.

22 And Joshua said unto him, This day is salvation come to this house, forsomuch as he also is a son of Abraham.

23 For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 37, Scene 135

Joshua Tells the Parable of the King's Ten Servants

MATT | MARK | LUKE 19:11- 27 | JOHN

24 And as they heard these things, he added and spake a parable, because he was nigh to Jerusalem, and because they thought that the kingdom of God should immediately appear.

25 He said therefore, A certain nobleman went into a far country to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return.

26 And he called his ten servants, and delivered them ten pounds, and said unto them, Occupy till I come.

27 But his citizens hated him, and sent a message after him, saying, We will not have this man to reign over us.

28 And it came to pass, that when he was returned, having received the kingdom, then he commanded these servants to be called unto him, to whom he had given the money, that he might know how much every man had gained by trading.

29 Then came the first, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained ten pounds.

30 And he said unto him, Well, thou good servant: because thou hast been faithful in a very little, have thou authority over ten cities.

31 And the second came, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained five pounds.

32 And he said likewise to him, Be thou also over five cities.

33 And another came, saying, Lord, behold, here is thy pound, which I have kept laid up in a napkin:

34 For I feared thee, because thou art an austere man: thou takest up that thou layedst not down, and reapest that thou didst not sow.

35 And he saith unto him, Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee, thou wicked servant. Thou knewest that I was an austere man, taking up that I laid not down, and reaping that I did not sow:

36 Wherefore then gavest not thou my money into the bank, that at my coming I might have required mine own with usury?

37 And he said unto them that stood by, Take from him the pound, and give it to him that hath ten pounds.

38 (And they said unto him, Lord, he hath ten pounds).

39 For I say unto you, That unto every one which hath shall be given; and from him that hath not, even that he hath shall be taken away from him.

40 But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay them before me.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 37, Scene 136

Joshua Heals Two Blind Beggar

MATT 20:29-34 | MARK 10:46-52 | LUKE 18:35- 43 | JOHN

41 And as he went out of Jericho with his disciples and a great number of people,

42 And, behold, two blind men [of them was], blind Bartimaeus, the son of Timaeus sitting by the highway side begging.

43 And hearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant.

44 And they told him, that Joshua of Nazareth passeth by.

45 And when he heard that it was Joshua of Nazareth, he began to cry out, and say, Joshua, thou son of David, have mercy on me.

46 And the multitude rebuked them, because they should hold their peace: but they cried the more, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou son of David.

47 And Joshua stood still, and commanded them to be called. And they call the blind men, saying unto them, Be of good comfort, rise; he calleth thee.

48 And he casting away his garment, rose, and came to Joshua.

49 And Joshua answered and said unto him, What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? The blind man said unto him, Lord, that I might receive my sight.

50 And Joshua said unto him, Receive thy sight: thy faith hath saved thee. And immediately he received his sight, So Joshua had compassion on [the other], them (and touched their eyes: and immediately their eyes received sight,) and they followed Joshua in the way, glorifying God: and all the people, when they saw it, gave praise unto God.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 38, Scene 137

Joshua Rides Into Jerusalem on an Ass With His Disciples (The First Triumphant Entry)

MATT 21:1-11 | MARK 11:1-11 | LUKE 19:28-45 | JOHN

1 And when he had thus spoken, he went before, ascending up to Jerusalem.

2 And it came to pass, when he was come nigh to Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount called the mount of Olives, he sent two of His disciples,

3 Saying unto them, Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: whereon never man sat; loose them, and bring them unto me.

4 And if any man say ought unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them; and straightway he will send them.

5 All this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying,

6 Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass. [The first binding according to Gen 49:11, fulfilling the words of Israel, the son of Isaac whose father was Abraham, saying unto the house of Judah his fourth son]

7 And the disciples went, and did as Joshua commanded them,

8 And they that were sent went their way, and found even as he had said unto them. and found the colt tied by the door without in a place where two ways met;

9 And as they were loosing the colt, the owners thereof said unto them, Why loose ye the colt?

10 And they said unto them even as Joshua had commanded: that The Lord hath need of them and they let them go.

11 And they brought the ass and the colt to Joshua and they cast their garments upon the ass, and they set Joshua thereon.

12 And as he went, they spread their clothes in the way.

13 And when he was come nigh, even now at the descent of the mount of Olives, the whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice and praise God with a loud voice for all the mighty works that they had seen;

14 Saying, Blessed be the King that cometh in the name of the Lord: peace in heaven, and glory in the highest.

15 And some of the Pharisees from among the multitude said unto him, Master, rebuke thy disciples.

16 And he answered and said unto them, I tell you that, if these should hold their peace, the stones would immediately cry out.

17 And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and wept over it,

18 Saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the things which belong unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes.

19 For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side,

20 And shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee; and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation.

21 And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying, Who is this?

22 And the multitude said, This is Joshua the prophet of Nazareth of Galilee. He entered into the temple: and when he had looked round about upon all things, and now the eventide was come, he went out unto Bethany with the twelve.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 38, Scene 138

The Cursing of the Fig Tree

MATT 21:17-19 | MARK 11:12-14 | LUKE | JOHN

23 And on the morrow (in the morning), when they were come from Bethany, he was hungry:

24 And seeing a fig tree afar off having leaves, he came, if haply he might find any thing thereon: and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves; for the time of figs was not yet.

25 And Joshua answered and said unto it, No man eat fruit of thee hereafter for ever. And his disciples heard it.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 38, Scene 139

Joshua Clears the Temple

MATT 21:12-13 | MARK 11:15-19 | LUKE 19:45-46 |
JOHN 2:13-22

26 And they come to Jerusalem: and Joshua went into the temple of God,

27 And found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting:

28 And when he had made a scourge of small cords and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought, and the sheep, and the oxen; and overthrew the tables of the money changers, and the seats of them that sold doves;

29 And said unto them that sold doves, for he would not suffer that any man should carry any vessel through the temple and said, Take these things hence; make not my Father's house an house of merchandise.

30 And his disciples remembered that it was written, The zeal of thine house hath eaten me up.

31 And he taught, saying unto them, Is it not written, My house shall be called of all nations the house of prayer?

but ye have made it a den of thieves.

32 Then answered the Jews and said unto him, What sign shewest thou unto us, seeing that thou doest these things?

33 Joshua answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up.

34 Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear it up in three days?

35 But he spake of the temple of His body.

36 (When therefore he was risen from the dead, his disciples remembered that he had said this unto them; and they believed the scripture, and the word which Joshua had said).

37 And the scribes and chief priests heard it, and sought how they might destroy him: for they feared him, because all the people was astonished at his doctrine.

38 And the blind and the lame came to him in the temple; and he healed them.

39 And when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the children crying in the temple, and saying, Hosanna to the son of David; they were sore displeased,

40 And said unto him, Hearest thou what these say? And Joshua saith unto them, Yea; have ye never read, Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise?

41 And when even was come, And he left them, and went out of the city into Bethany; and he lodged there.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 38, Scene 140

The Withered Fig Tree

MATT 21:20-22 | MARK 11:20-26 | LUKE | JOHN

42 And in the morning, as they passed by, And when the disciples saw it, they marvelled, saying, How soon is the fig tree withered away!

43 And Peter calling to remembrance saith unto him, Master, behold, the fig tree which thou cursedst is withered away.

44 And Joshua answering saith unto them, Have faith in God and doubt not, ye shall not only do this which is done to the fig tree. For verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith.

45 Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them.

46 And when ye stand praying, forgive, if ye have ought against any: that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses.

47 But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 39, Scene 141

Religious Leaders Challenge Joshua' Authority

MATT 21:23-27 | MARK 11:27-33 | LUKE 20:1-8 | JOHN

1 And they come again to Jerusalem: and as he was walking in the temple, there come to him the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders,

2 And say unto him, By what authority doest thou these things? or who gave thee this authority to do these things?

3 And Joshua answered and said unto them, I will also ask of you one question, and answer me, and I will tell you by what authority I do these things.

4 The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or of men? answer me.

5 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then did ye not believe him?

6 But if we shall say, Of men; they feared the people: for all men counted John, that he was a prophet indeed.

7 And they answered and said unto Joshua, We cannot tell. And Joshua answering saith unto them, Neither do I tell you by what authority I do these things.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 39, Scene 142

Joshua Tells the Parables Again

MATT 21:28-46 & 22:1-14 | MARK 12:1-12 |
LUKE 20:9-19 | JOHN

Joshua Tells the Parable of the Two Sons

8 And he began to speak unto them by parables saying But what think ye? A certain man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work today in my vineyard.

9 He answered and said, I will not: but afterward he repented, and went.

10 And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I go, sir: and went not.

11 Whether of them twain did the will of His father? They say unto him, The first. Joshua saith unto them, Verily I

say unto you, That the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you.

12 For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen it, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him.

Joshua Tells the Parable of the Wicked Farmers

13 Hear another parable: There was a certain householder, which planted a vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged a winepress in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country:

14 And at the season of the fruit drew near he sent to the husbandmen a servant, that he might receive from the husbandmen of the fruit of the vineyard. but the husbandmen caught him, and beat him, and sent him away empty.

15 And again he sent unto them another servant; and at him they cast stones, and wounded him in the head, and sent him away shamefully handled.

16 And again he sent another; and him they killed, and many others; beating some, and killing some.

17 Then said the lord of the vineyard, What shall I do? I will send my beloved son: it may be they will reverence him when they see him.

18 But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned among themselves, saying, This is the heir: come, let us kill him, that the inheritance may be ours.

19 So they cast him out of the vineyard, and killed him. What therefore shall the lord of the vineyard do unto them?

20 He shall come and destroy these husbandmen, and shall give the vineyard to others. And when they heard it, they said, God forbid.

21 And he beheld them, and said, unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?

22 Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof.

23 And whosoever shall fall on this stone shall be broken: but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.

Joshua Tells the Parable of the Wedding Feast

24 And Joshua answered and spake unto them again by parables, and said,

25 The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his son,

26 And sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come.

27 Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready: come unto the marriage.

28 But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise:

29 And the remnant took his servants, and entreated them spitefully, and slew them.

30 But when the king heard thereof, he was wroth: and he sent forth his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city.

31Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were not worthy.

32 Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage.

33 So those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was furnished with guests.

34 And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding garment:

35 And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding garment? And he was speechless.

36 Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him into outer darkness;

there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

37 For many are called, but few are chosen. And when the chief priests and Pharisees had heard his parables, they perceived that he spake of them.

38 They sought to lay hands on him the same hour, but feared the multitude, because they took him for a prophet and they left him, and went their way.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 39, Scene 143

Joshua About Paying Taxes

MATT 22:15-22 | MARK 12:3-17 | LUKE 20:20-26 | JOHN

39 Then went the Pharisees, and took counsel how they might entangle him in his talk.

40 And they watched him And sent out unto him their disciples with the Herodians as spies which should feign themselves just men, that they might take hold of His words, that so they might deliver him unto the power and authority of the governor

41 And when they were come, they say unto him, Master, we know that thou art true, and carest for no man: for thou regardest not the person of men, but teachest the way of God in truth: Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute to Caesar, or not?

42 Shall we give, or shall we not give?

43 But Joshua perceived their craftiness and wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me, ye hypocrites? Shew me the tribute money. And they brought unto him a penny.

44 And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription?

45 They say unto him, Caesar’s, Then saith he unto them, Render therefore unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's; and unto God the things that are God’s.

46 When they had heard these words, they could not take hold of His words before the people: and they marvelled at his answer, held their peace and left him, and went their way.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 39, Scene 144

Religious Leaders Question Joshua About the Resurrection

MATT 22:23-33 | MARK | LUKE 20:27-40 | JOHN

47 The same day came to him the Sadducees, which say that there is no resurrection, and asked him,

48 Saying, Master, Moses wrote unto us, If a man's brother die, and leave his wife behind him, and leave no children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

49 Now there were seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and dying left no seed.

50 And the second took her, and died, neither left he any seed: and the third likewise.

51 And the seven had her, and left no seed: last of all the woman died also, In the resurrection therefore, when they shall rise, whose wife shall she be of them? for the seven had her to wife.

52 And Joshua answering said unto them, Do ye not therefore err, because ye know not the scriptures, neither the power of God?

53 And Joshua answering said unto them, The children of this world marry, and are given in marriage:

54 But they which shall be accounted worthy to obtain that world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage:

55 Neither can they die any more: for they are equal unto the angels which are in heaven and are the children of God, being the children of the resurrection.

56 And as touching the dead, that they rise: have ye not read in the book of Moses, how in the bush God spake unto him, saying, I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob?

57 For he is not a God of the dead, but of the living: for all live unto him, ye therefore do greatly err.

58 And when the multitude heard this, they were astonished at his doctrine

59 Then certain of the scribes answering said, Master, thou hast well said.

60 And after that they durst not ask him any question at all.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 40, Scene 145

Religious Leaders Question Joshua About the Greatest Commandment

MATT 22:34-40 | MARK 12:28-34 | LUKE | JOHN

1 But when the Pharisees had heard that he had put the Sadducees to silence, they were gathered together.

2 Then one of them, which was a lawyer (a scribe), asked him a question, tempting him, and saying,

3 Master, which is the great commandment in the law?

4 And Joshua answered him, The first of all the command-ments is, Hear, O Israel; The Lord our God is one Lord:

5 And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this is the first and great commandment.

6 And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

7 On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets There is none other commandment greater than these.

8 And the scribe said unto him, Well, Master, thou hast said the truth: for there is one God; and there is none other but he:

9 And to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love his neighbour as himself, is more than all whole burnt offerings and sacrifices.

10 And when Joshua saw that he answered discreetly, he said unto him, Thou art not far from the kingdom of God. And no man after that durst ask him any question.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 40, Scene 146

Religious Leaders Cannot Answer Joshua's Question

MATT 22:41-46 | MARK 12:35-37 | LUKE 20:41-44 | JOHN

11 And Joshua asked them, while he taught in the temple, What think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, The son of David and Joshua answered and said How say the scribes that Christ is the son of David?

12 For David himself said by the Holy Ghost in the book of Psalms, The Lord said to my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool.

13 David therefore himself calleth him Lord; and whence is he then his son? And no man was able to answer him a word, neither durst any man from that day forth ask him any more questions. And the common people heard him gladly.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 40, Scene 147

Joshua Warns Against the Religious Leaders

MATT 23:1-13 | MARK 12:38-39 | LUKE 20:45-46 | JOHN

14 Then spake Joshua to the multitude, and to his disciples, saying, The scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat:

15 All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, that observe and do; but do not ye after their works: for they say, and do not.

16 For they bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers.

17 But all their works they do for to be seen of men: they make broad their phylacteries, and enlarge the borders of their garments,

18 And love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief seats in the synagogues,

19 And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rabbi, Rabbi.

20 But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master, even Christ; and all ye are brethren.

21 And call no man your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven.

22 Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, even Christ.

23 But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant.

24 And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 40, Scene 148

Joshua Condemns the Religious Leaders

MATT 23:14-36 | MARK 12:40 | LUKE 20:47 | JOHN

25 But woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in.

26 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation.

27 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves.

28 Woe unto you, ye blind guides, which say, Whosoever shall swear by the temple, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gold of the temple, he is a debtor!

29 Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gold, or the temple that sanctifieth the gold?

30 And, Whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whosoever sweareth by the gift that is upon it, he is guilty.

31 Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gift, or the altar that sanctifieth the gift?

32 Whoso therefore shall swear by the altar, sweareth by it, and by all things thereon.

33 And whoso shall swear by the temple, sweareth by it, and by him that dwelleth therein.

34 And he that shall swear by heaven, sweareth by the throne of God, and by him that sitteth thereon.

35 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin, and have omitted the weightier matters of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

36 Ye blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.

37 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye make clean the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excess.

38 Thou blind Pharisee, cleanse first that which is within the cup and platter, that the outside of them may be clean also.

39 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness.

40 Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity.

41 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous,

42 And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets.

43 Wherefore ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye are the children of them which killed the prophets.

44 Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers.

45 Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell?

46 Wherefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city:

47 That upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel unto the blood of Zacharias son of Barachias, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar.

48 Verily I say unto you, All these things shall come upon this generation.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 40, Scene 149

Joshua Grieves Over Jerusalem Again
MATT 23:37-39 | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

49 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!

50 Behold, your house is left unto you desolate. For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 40, Scene 150

A Poor Widow Gives All She Has
MATT | MARK 12:41-44 | LUKE 21:1-4 | JOHN

51 And Joshua sat over against the treasury, and he looked up, and saw how the people cast money into the treasury: and many that were rich cast in much.

52 And there came a certain poor widow casting in thither two mites, which make a farthing.

53 And he called unto him his disciples, and saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That this poor widow hath cast more in, than all they which have cast into the treasury:

54 For all they did cast in of their abundance; but she of her want did cast in all that she had, even all her living.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 41, Scene 151

Joshua Tells About the Future

MATT 24:1-22 | MARK 13:1-20 | LUKE 21:5-24 | JOHN

1 And as he went out of the temple, one of His disciples saith unto him, Master, see what manner of goodly stones, gifts and what buildings are here!

2 And Joshua answering said unto him, Seest thou these great buildings? there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

3 And as he sat upon the mount of Olives over against the temple, Peter and James and John and Andrew asked him privately,

4 Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign when all these things shall be fulfilled? and of the end of the world?

5 And Joshua answering them began to say, Take heed lest any man deceive you: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many and the time draweth near: go ye not therefore after them

6 And when ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars, be ye not troubled: for such things must needs be; but the end shall notbe yet.

7 Then said he unto them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom:

8 And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights and troubles and great signs shall there be from heaven.

9 All these are the beginning of sorrows

10 But before all these, take heed to yourselves: for they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the councils, and in the synagogues ye shall be beaten: and into prisons, being brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake.

11 And it shall turn to you for a testimony against them.

12 And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.

13 And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.

14 And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.

15 But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

16 And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

17 But when they shall lead you, and deliver you up, take no thought beforehand what ye shall speak, neither do ye premeditate: for I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist. but whatsoever shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye: for it is not ye that speak, but the Holy Ghost.

18 And ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolks and friends; brother shall betray the brother to death, and the father the son; and children shall rise up against their parents, and shall cause them to be put to death; and some of you shall they cause to be put to death.

19 And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake. But there shall not an hair of your head perish.

20 In your patience possess ye your souls. but he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved

21 But when ye shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing where it ought not, (let him that readeth understand,) when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is nigh then let them that be in Judaea flee to the mountains: and let them which are in the midst of it depart out; and let not them that are in the countries enter thereinto.

22 And let him that is on the housetop not go down into the house, neither enter therein, to take any thing out of His house:

32 And let him that is in the field not turn back again for to take up his garment.

24 For these be the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be fulfilled.

25 But woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck, in those days! for there shall be great distress in the land, and wrath upon this people,

26 And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled.

27 And pray ye that your flight be not in the winter neither on the sabbath day:

28 For in those days shall be great tribulation, such as was not from the beginning of the creation which God created unto this time, neither shall be.

29 And except that the Lord had shortened those days, no flesh should be saved: but for the elect's sake, whom he hath chosen, he hath shortened the days.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 41, Scene 152

Joshua Tells About His Return

MATT 24:23-25 | MARK 13:21-23 | LUKE 21:25-33 | JOHN

30 And then if any man shall say to you, Lo, here is Christ; or, lo, he is there; believe him not:

31 For false Christs and false prophets shall rise, and shall shew signs and wonders, to seduce, if it were possible, even the elect.

32 But take ye heed: behold, I have foretold you all things(before) Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not.

33 For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

34 For wheresoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered together.

35 Immediately after the tribulation of those days. There shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars;

and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;

36 Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken and the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light,

37 And the stars of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken

38 And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.

39 And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth and from one end of heaven to the other.

40 And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.

41 Now learn a parable of the fig tree and all the trees; When her branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is near: so ye in like manner, when ye shall see these things come to pass,

42 know that it is nigh, even at the doors, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand. Verily I say unto you, that this generation shall not pass, till all these things be done.

43 Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 41, Scene 153

Joshua Tells About Remaining Watchful

MATT 24:26-51 | MARK 13:24-37 | LUKE 21:34-36 | JOHN

44 And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you unawares.

45 For as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth.

46 Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man.

47 But of that day and that hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father only.

48 Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is.

49 For the Son of man is as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch.

50 Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cockcrowing, or in the morning:

51 Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping.

52 And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch.

53 But as the days of Noe were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

54 For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark,

55 And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

56 Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

57 Two women shall be grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

58 Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come.

59 But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up.

60 Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh.

61 Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season?

62 Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.

63 Verily I say unto you, That he shall make him ruler over all his goods.

64 But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming;

65 And shall begin to smite his fellowservants, and to eat and drink with the drunken;

66 The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for him, and in an hour that he is not aware of,

67 And shall cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 42, Scene 154

Joshua Tells the Parable (With Subtopics)

MATT 25:1-30 | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

Joshua Tells the Parable of the Ten Bridesmaids

1 Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom.

2 And five of them were wise, and five were foolish.

3 They that were foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them:

4 But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.

5 While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept.

6 And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.

7 Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps.

8 And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out.

9 But the wise answered, saying, Not so; lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves.

10 And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut.

11 Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us.

12 But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not

13 Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.

Joshua Tells the Parable of the Loaned Money

14 For the kingdom of heaven is as a man travelling into a far country, who called his own servants, and delivered unto them his goods.

15 And unto one he gave five talents, to another two, and to another one; to every man according to his several ability; and straightway took his journey.

16 Then he that had received the five talents went and traded with the same, and made them other five talents.

17 And likewise he that had received two, he also gained other two.

18 But he that had received one went and digged in the earth, and hid his lord's money.

19 After a long time the lord of those servants cometh, and reckoneth with them.

20 And so he that had received five talents came and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents: behold, I have gained beside them five talents more.

21 His lord said unto him, Well done, thou good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I

will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

22 He also that had received two talents came and said, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me two talents: behold, I have gained two other talents beside them.

23 His lord said unto him, Well done, good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

24 Then he which had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strawed:

25 And I was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, there thou hast that is thine.

26 His lord answered and said unto him, Thou wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strawed:

27 Thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and then at my coming I should have received mine own with usury.

28 Taketherefore the talent from him, and give it unto him which hath ten talents.

29 For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.

30 And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

Season 4

Continuing His Public Ministry in Galilee
Episode 42, Scene 155

Joshua Tells About the Final Judgment

MATT 25:31-46 | MARK | LUKE 21:37-38 | JOHN

31 When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of His glory:

32 And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats:

33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left.

34 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world:

35 For I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in:

36 Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me.

37 Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink?

38 When saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee?

39 Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee?

40 And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.

41 Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels:

42 For I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink:

43 I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not.

44 Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee?

45 Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me.

46 And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal. And in the day time he was teaching in the temple; and at night he went out, and abode in the mount that is called the Mount of Olives. And all the people came early in the morning to him in the temple, for to hear him.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 43, Scene 156

Religious Leaders Surround Joshua at the Temple

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 10:22-42

1 And it was at Jerusalem the feast of the dedication, and it was winter.

2 And Joshua walked in the temple in Solomon's porch.

3 Then came the Jews round about him, and said unto him, How long dost thou make us to doubt? If thou be the

Christ, tell us plainly.

4 Joshua answered them, I told you, and ye believed not: the works that I do in my Father's name, they bear witness of me.

5 But ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you.

6 My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me:

7 And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand.

8 My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand.

9 I and my Father are one.

10 Then the Jews took up stones again to stone him.

11 Joshua answered them, Many good works have I shewed you from my Father; for which of those works do ye stone me?

12 The Jews answered him, saying, For a good work we stone thee not; but for blasphemy; and because that thou, being a man, makest thyself God.

13 Joshua answered them, Is it not written in your law, I said, Ye are gods?

14 If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came, and the scripture cannot be broken;

15 Say ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified, and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am the Son of God?

16 If I do not the works of my Father, believe me not.

17 But if I do, though ye believe not me, believe the works: that ye may know, and believe, that the Father is in me, and I in him.

18 Therefore they sought again to take him: but he escaped out of their hand,

19 And went away again beyond Jordan into the place where John at first baptized; and there he abode.

20 And many resorted unto him, and said, John did no miracle: but all things that John spake of this man were true.

21 And many believed on him there.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 43, Scene 157

Lazarus Becomes Ill and Dies

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 11:1-16

22 Now a certain man was sick, named Lazarus, of Bethany, the town of Mary and her sister Martha.

23 (It was that Mary which anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick).

24 Therefore his sisters sent unto him, saying, Lord, behold, he whom thou lovest is sick.

25 When Joshua heard that, he said, This sickness is not unto death, but for the glory of God, that the Son of God might be glorified thereby.

26 Now Joshua loved Martha, and her sister, and Lazarus.

27 When he had heard therefore that he was sick, he abode two days still in the same place where he was.

28 Then after that saith he to his disciples, Let us go into Judaea again.

29 His disciples say unto him, Master, the Jews of late sought to stone thee; and goest thou thither again?

30 Joshua answered, Are there not twelve hours in the day? If any man walk in the day, he stumbleth not, because he seeth the light of this world.

31 But if a man walk in the night, he stumbleth, because there is no light in him.

32 These things said he: and after that he saith unto them, Our friend Lazarus sleepeth; but I go, that I may awake him out of sleep.

33 Then said his disciples, Lord, if he sleep, he shall do well.

34 Howbeit Joshua spake of His death: but they thought that he had spoken of taking of rest in sleep.

35 Then said Joshua unto them plainly, Lazarus is dead.

36 And I am glad for your sakes that I was not there, to the intent ye may believe; nevertheless let us go unto him.

37 Then said Thomas, which is called Didymus, unto his fellow disciples, Let us also go, that we may die with him.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 43, Scene 158

Joshua Comforts Mary and Martha

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 11:17-37

38 Then when Joshua came, he found that he had lain in the grave four days already.

39 Now Bethany was nigh unto Jerusalem, about fifteen furlongs off:

40 And many of the Jews came to Martha and Mary, to comfort them concerning their brother.

41 Then Martha, as soon as she heard that Joshua was coming, went and met him: but Mary sat still in the house.

42 Then said Martha unto Joshua, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died.

43 But I know, that even now, whatsoever thou wilt ask of God, God will give it thee.

44 Joshua saith unto her, Thy brother shall rise again.

45 Martha saith unto him, I know that he shall rise again in the resurrection at the last day.

46 Joshua said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:

47 And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this? She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: I

believe that thou art the Christ, the Son of God, which should come into the world.

48 And when she had so said, she went her way, and called Mary her sister secretly, saying, The Master is come, and calleth for thee.

49 As soon as she heard that, she arose quickly, and came unto him.

50 Now Joshua was not yet come into the town, but was in that place where Martha met him.

51 The Jews then which were with her in the house, and comforted her, when they saw Mary, that she rose up hastily and went out, followed her, saying, She goeth unto the grave to weep there.

52 Then when Mary was come where Joshua was, and saw him, she fell down at his feet, saying unto him, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died.

53 When Joshua therefore saw her weeping, and the Jews also weeping which came with her, he groaned in the spirit, and was troubled,

54 And said, Where have ye laid him? They said unto him, Lord, come and see.

55 Joshua wept.

56 Then said the Jews, Behold how he loved him!

57 And some of them said, Could not this man, which opened the eyes of the blind, have caused that even this man should not have died?

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 43, Scene 159

Joshua Raises Lazarus from the Dead

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 11:38-44

58 Joshua therefore again groaning in himself cometh to the grave. It was a cave, and a stone lay upon it.

59 Joshua said, Take ye away the stone. Martha, the sister of him that was dead, saith unto him, Lord, by this time he stinketh: for he hath been dead four days.

60 Joshua saith unto her, Said I not unto thee, that, if thou wouldest believe, thou shouldest see the glory of God?

61 Then they took away the stone from the place where the dead was laid. And Joshua lifted up his eyes, and said, Father, I thank thee that thou hast heard me.

62 And I knew that thou hearest me always: but because of the people which stand by I said it, that they may believe that thou hast sent me.

63 And when he thus had spoken, he cried with a loud voice, Lazarus, come forth.

64 And he that was dead came forth, bound hand and foot with graveclothes: and his face was bound about with a napkin. Joshua saith unto them, Loose him, and let him go.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 43, Scene 160

Religious Leaders Plot to Kill Joshua

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 11:45-48

65 Then many of the Jews which came to Mary, and had seen the things which Joshua did, believed on him.

66 But some of them went their ways to the Pharisees, and told them what things Joshua had done.

67 Then gathered the chief priests and the Pharisees a council, and said, What do we? for this man doeth many miracles.

68 If we let him thus alone, all men will believe on him: and the Romans shall come and take away both our place and nation.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 43, Scene 161

High Priest Declares Joshua as the Savior of Israel

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 11:49-57

69 And one of them, named Caiaphas, being the high priest that same year, said unto them, Ye know nothing at all,

70 Nor consider that it is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people, and that the whole nation perish not.

71 And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest that year, he prophesied that Joshua should die for that nation;

72 And not for that nation only, but that also heshould gather together in one the children of God that were scattered abroad.

73 Then from that day forth they took counsel together for to put him to death.

74 Joshua therefore walked no more openly among the Jews; but went thence unto a country near to the wilderness, into a city called Ephraim, and there continued with his disciples.

75 And the Jews' passover was nigh at hand: and many went out of the country up to Jerusalem before the passover, to purify themselves.

76 Then sought they for Joshua, and spake among themselves, as they stood in the temple, What think ye, that he will not come to the feast?

77 Now both the chief priests and the Pharisees had given a commandment, that, if any man knew where he were, he should shew it, that they might take him.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 44, Scene 162

Mary Anoints Joshua With Expensive Perfume

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 12:1-11

1 Then Joshua six days before the passover came to Bethany, where Lazarus was which had been dead, whom he raised from the dead.

2 There they made him a supper; and Martha served: but Lazarus was one of them that sat at the table with him.

3 Then took Mary a pound of ointment of spikenard, very costly, and anointed the feet of Joshua, and wiped his feet with her hair: and the house was filled with the odour of the ointment.

4 Then saith one of His disciples, Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, which should betray him,

5 Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence, and given to the poor?

6 This he said, not that he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and had the bag, and bare what was put therein.

7 Then said Joshua, Let her alone: against the day of my burying hath she kept this.

8 For the poor always ye have with you; but me ye have not always.

9 Much people of the Jews therefore knew that he was there: and they came not for Joshua' sake only, but that they might see Lazarus also, whom he had raised from the dead.

10 But the chief priests consulted that they might put Lazarus also to death;

11 Because that by reason of him many of the Jews went away, and believed on Joshua.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 44, Scene 163

Joshua Rides Into Jerusalem on an Ass's Colt With the Multitude (The Second Triumphant Entry)

MATT | MARK 11:8b | LUKE | JOHN 12:12-19

Date: 10th Nisan of His Death and Resurrection Year

12 On the next day much people that were come to the feast [of the Passover], when they heard that Joshua was coming to Jerusalem, they cut down branches off the trees, and strawed them in the way. to meet him, and cried, Hosanna: Blessed is the King of Israel the son of David that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest.

13 And they brought the colt to Joshua (and Joshua, when he had found a young ass), sat thereon;

14 All this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying,

15 Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt, the foal of an ass.

16 [The second binding according to Gen 49:11, fulfilling the words of Israel, the son of Isaac whose father was Abraham, saying unto the house of Judah his fourth son, to yield the philosophical binding of the Passover Lamb to be slain on the 14th day on the 10th day of the first month].

17 These things understood not his disciples at the first:[entry] but when Joshua was glorified, then remembered they that these things were written of him, and that they had done these things unto him.

18 The people therefore that was with him when he called Lazarus out of His grave, and raised him from the dead, bare record. For this cause the people also met him, for that they heard that he had done this miracle.

19 The Pharisees therefore said among themselves, Perceive ye how ye prevail nothing? behold, the world is gone after him.

20 Now when he was in Jerusalem at the passover, in the feast day, many believed in his name, when they saw the miracles which he did. But Joshua did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all men, and needed not that any should testify of man: for he knew what was in man.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 44, Scene 164

Joshua Explains Why He Must Die

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 12:20-36

21 And there were certain Greeks among them that came up to worship at the feast: the same came therefore to

Philip, which was of Bethsaida of Galilee, and desired him, saying, Sir, we would see Joshua.

22 Philip cometh and telleth Andrew: and again Andrew and Philip tell Joshua.

23 And Joshua answered them, saying, The hour is come, that the Son of man should be glorified.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit.

25 He that loveth his life shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal.

26 If any man serve me, let him follow me; and where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will my Father honour.

27 Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, save me from this hour: but for this cause came I unto this hour.

28 Father, glorify thy name. Then came there a voice from heaven, saying, I have both glorified it, and will glorify it again.

29 The people therefore, that stood by, and heard it, said that it thundered: others said, An angel spake to him.

30 Joshua answered and said, This voice came not because of me, but for your sakes.

31 Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out.

32 And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me.

33 This he said, signifying what death he should die.

34 The people answered him, We have heard out of the law that Christ abideth for ever: and how sayest thou, The

Son of man must be lifted up? who is this Son of man?

35 Then Joshua said unto them, Yet a little while is the light with you. Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth.

36 While ye have light, believe in the light, that ye may be the children of light.These things spake Joshua, and departed, and did hide himself from them.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 44, Scene 165

Most of the People do not Believe in Joshua

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 12:37-43

37 But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they believed not on him:

38 That the saying of Esaias the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake, Lord, who hath believed our report? and to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed?

39 Therefore they could not believe, because that Esaias said again,

40 He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them.

41 These things said Esaias, when he saw his glory, and spake of him.

42 Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but because of the Pharisees they did not confess him, lest they should be put out of the synagogue:

43 For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 44, Scene 166

Joshua Summarizes His Message
MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 12:44-50

44 Joshua cried and said, He that believeth on me, believeth not on me, but on him that sent me.

45 And he that seeth me seeth him that sent me.

46 I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me should not abide in darkness.

47 And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world.

48 He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day.

49 For I have not spoken of myself; but the Father which sent me, he gave me a commandment, what I should say, and what I should speak.

50 And I know that his commandment is life everlasting: whatsoever I speak therefore, even as the Father said unto me, so I speak.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 45, Scene 167

Religious Leaders Plot to Kill Joshua Again
MATT 26:1-5 | MARK 14:1-2 | LUKE | JOHN

1 And it came to pass, when Joshua had finished all these sayings, he said unto his disciples,

2 Ye know that after two days is the feast of the passover, and the Son of man is betrayed to be crucified.

3 Then assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders of the people, unto the palace of the high priest, who was called Caiaphas,

4 And consulted that they might take Joshua by subtilty, and kill him.

5 But they said, Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar among the people.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 45, Scene 168

A Sinful Woman Anoints Joshua With Expensive Perfume

MATT 26:6-13 | MARK 14:3-9 | LUKE 7:36-50 | JOHN

6 Now when Joshua was in Bethany, and one of the Pharisees, Simon the leper, desired him that he would eat with him. And he went into the Pharisee's house, and sat down to meat.

7 And, behold, a woman in the city, which was a sinner, when she knew that Joshua sat at meat in the Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster box of ointment of spikenard very precious, and she brake the box and poured it on his head, as he sat at meat.

8 And stood at his feet behind him weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe them with the hairs of her head, and kissed his feet, and anointed them with the ointment.

9 But when his disciples saw it, they had indignation within themselves, saying, To what purpose is this waste?

10 For this ointment might have been sold for more than three hundred pence, and given to the poor. And they murmured against her.

11 And Joshua said, Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on me.

12 For ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will ye may do them good: but me ye have not always.

13 She hath done what she could: she is come aforehand to anoint my body to the burying.

14 Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, this also that she hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her.

15 Now when the Pharisee which had bidden him saw it, he spake within himself, saying, This man, if he were a prophet, would have known who and what manner of woman this is that toucheth him: for she is a sinner.

16 And Joshua answering said unto him, Simon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he saith, Master, say on.

17 There was a certain creditor which had two debtors: the one owed five hundred pence, and the other fifty.

18 And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both. Tell me therefore, which of them will love him most?

19 Simon answered and said, I suppose that he, to whom he forgave most. And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly judged.

20 And he turned to the woman, and said unto Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no water for my feet: but she hath washed my feet with tears, and wiped them with the hairs of her head.

21 Thou gavest me no kiss: but this woman since the time I came in hath not ceased to kiss my feet.

22 My head with oil thou didst not anoint: but this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment.

23 Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, the same loveth little.

24 And he said unto her, Thy sins are forgiven.

25 And they that sat at meat with him began to say within themselves, Who is this that forgiveth sins also?

26 And he said to the woman, Thy faith hath saved thee; go in peace.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 45, Scene 169

Judas Agrees to Betray Joshua

MATT 26:14-16 | MARK 14:10-11 | LUKE 22:3-6 | JOHN

27 Then entered Satan into Judas surnamed Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve.

28 And he went his way, and communed with the chief priests and captains, how he might betray him unto them.

29 And said unto them, What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you?

30 They were glad and they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver.

31 And he promised, and sought opportunity to conveniently betray him unto them in the absence of the multitude.

32 And from that time he sought opportunity to betray him.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 45, Scene 170

Disciples Prepare for the Passover

MATT 26:17-19 | MARK 14:12-16 | LUKE 22:7-13 | JOHN

Date: 13th Nisan of His Death and Resurrection Year

33 Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must be killed, his disciples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and prepare that thou mayest eat the passover

34 And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go and prepare us the passover, that we may eat.

35 And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare?

36 And he said unto them Go ye into the city, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him wheresoever he shall go in where he entereth in.

37 And ye shall say unto the goodman of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guestchamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples?

38 And he will shew you a large upper room furnished and prepared: there make ready for us.

39 And the disciples did as Joshua had appointed them; they went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them:

40 And he shall shew you a large upper room furnished: there make ready.

41 And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 46, Scene 171

Joshua and the Disciples have the Last Supper

MATT 26:20-29 | MARK 14:17-25 | LUKE 22:14-30 | JOHN

1 Now when the even was come, he sat down with the twelve.

2 And he said unto them, With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer:

3 For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God.

4 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and said, Take this, and divide it among yourselves

5 For I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come.

6 And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying, Take, eat: This is my body which is given for you: this do in remembrance of me.

7 Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood, which is shed for many for the remission of sins: Drink ye all of it; and they all drank of it.

8 But, behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me is with me on the table.

9 And truly the Son of man goeth, as it is written of him: but woe unto that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! it had been good for that man if he had not been born.

10 And they began to enquire among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing.

11 And they were exceeding sorrowful, and began every one of them to say unto him, Lord, one by one, Is it I?

12 And another said, Is it I?

13 And he answered and said, He that dippeth his hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me.

14 Then Judas, which betrayed him, answered and said, Master, is it I? He said unto him, Thou hast said.

15 And there was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest.

16 And he said unto them, The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise authority upon them are called benefactors.

17 But ye shall not be so: but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve.

18 For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? is not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he that serveth.

19 Ye are they which have continued with me in my temptations.

20 And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me;

21 That ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 46, Scene 172

Joshua Predicts Peter's Denial

MATT | MARK | LUKE 22:31-34 | JOHN

22 And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath desired to have you, that he may sift you as wheat: but I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not: and when thou art converted, strengthen thy brethren.

23 And he said unto him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee, both into prison, and to death.

24 And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 46, Scene 173

Joshua Washes the Disciples' Feet

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 13:1-20

25 Now before the feast of the passover, when Joshua knew that his hour was come that he should depart out of this world unto the Father, having loved his own which were in the world, he loved them unto the end.

26 And supper being ended, the devil having now put into the heart of Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, to betray him;

27 Joshua knowing that the Father had given all things into his hands, and that he was come from God, and went to God;

28 He riseth from supper, and laid aside his garments; and took a towel, and girded himself.

29 After that he poureth water into a basin, and began to wash the disciples' feet, and to wipe them with the towel wherewith he was girded.

30 Then cometh he to Simon Peter: and Peter saith unto him, Lord, dost thou wash my feet?

31 Joshua answered and said unto him, What I do thou knowest not now; but thou shalt know hereafter.

32 Peter saith unto him, Thou shalt never wash my feet. Joshua answered him, If I wash thee not, thou hast no part with me.

33 Simon Peter saith unto him, Lord, not my feet only, but also my hands and my head.

34 Joshua saith to him, He that is washed needeth not save to wash his feet, but is clean every whit: and ye are clean, but not all.

35 For he knew who should betray him; therefore said he, Ye are not all clean.

36 So after he had washed their feet, and had taken his garments, and was set down again, he said unto them, Know ye what I have done to you?

37 Ye call me Master and Lord: and ye say well; for so I am.

38 If I then, your Lord and Master, have washed your feet; ye also ought to wash one another's feet.

39 For I have given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to you.

40 Verily, verily, I say unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord; neither he that is sent greater than he that sent him.

41 If ye know these things, happy are ye if ye do them.

42 I speak not of you all: I know whom I have chosen: but that the scripture may be fulfilled, He that eateth breadwith me hath lifted up his heel against me.

43 Now I tell you before it come, that, when it is come to pass, ye may believe that I am he.

44 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that receiveth whomsoever I send receiveth me; and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 46, Scene 174

Joshua Gave Judas The Sop Symbolizes Who Will Betray Him

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 13:21-30

45 When Joshua had thus said, he was troubled in spirit, and testified, and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me.

46 Then the disciples looked one on another, doubting of whom he spake.

47 Now there was leaning on Joshua' bosom one of His disciples, whom Joshua loved.

48 Simon Peter therefore beckoned to him, that he should ask who it should be of whom he spake.

49 He then lying on Joshua' breast saith unto him, Lord, who is it?

50 Joshua answered, He it is, to whom I shall give a sop,when I have dipped it. And when he had dipped the sop, he gave it to Judas Iscariot, the son of Simon.

51 And after the sop Satan entered into him. Then said Joshua unto him, That thou doest, do quickly.

52 Now no man at the table knew for what intent he spake this unto him.

53 For some of them thought, because Judas had the bag, that Joshua had said unto him, Buy those things that we have need of against the feast; or, that he should give something to the poor.

54 He then having received the sop went immediately out: and it was night.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 46, Scene 175

Joshua Predicts Peter's Denial Again

MATT | MARK | LUKE 22:35-38 | JOHN 13:31-38

55 Therefore, when he was gone out, Joshua said, Nowis the Son of man glorified, and God is glorified in him.

56 If God be glorified in him, God shall also glorify him in himself, and shall straightway glorify him.

57 Little children, yet a little while I am with you. Ye shall seek me: and as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye cannot come; so now I say to you.

58 A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another.

59 By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another.

60 Simon Peter said unto him, Lord, whither goest thou? Joshua answered him, Whither I go, thou canst not follow me now; but thou shalt follow me afterwards.

61 Peter said unto him, Lord, why cannot I follow thee now? I will lay down my life for thy sake.

62 Joshua answered him, Wilt thou lay down thy life for my sake? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, The cock shall not crow, till thou hast denied me thrice.

63 And he said unto them, When I sent you without purse, and scrip, and shoes, lacked ye any thing?And they said, Nothing.

64 Then said he unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise his scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one.

65 For I say unto you, that this that is written must yet be accomplished in me

66 And he was reckoned among the transgressors: for the things concerning me have an end.

67 And they said, Lord, behold, here are two swords. And he said unto them, It is enough.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 46, Scene 176

Joshua is the Way to the Father

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 14:1-15

68 Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me.

69 In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you.

70 And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also.

71 And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know.

72 Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way?

73 Joshua saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

74 If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him.

75 Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us.

76 Joshua saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? he that hath seen me hath seen the Father; and how sayest thou then, Shew us the Father?

77 Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you I speak not of myself: but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works.

78 Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for the very works' sake.

79 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.

80 And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son.

81 If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do it.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 46, Scene 177

Joshua Promises the Holy Spirit

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 14:16-21

82 If ye love me, keep my commandments.

83 And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever;

84 Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you.

85 I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you.

86 Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more; but ye see me: because I live, ye shall live also.

87 At that day ye shall know that I am in my Father, and ye in me, and I in you.

88 He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 47, Scene 178

Joshua and His Disciples Prepares for Gethsemane

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 14:22-31

1 Judas saith unto him, not Iscariot, Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world? Joshua answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

2 He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me.

3 These things have I spoken unto you, being yet present with you.

4 But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.

5 Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid.

6 Ye have heard how I said unto you, I go away, and come again unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, I go unto the Father: for my Father is greater than I.

7 And now I have told you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might believe.

8 Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in me.

9 But that the world may know that I love the Father; and as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. Arise, let us go hence.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 47, Scene 179

Joshua and His Disciples on the Way to Gethsemane

MATT 26:30 | MARK 14:26 | LUKE | JOHN 15:1-35 & 16:1-4

10 And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives [and Joshua said] I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman.

11 Every branch in me that beareth not fruit, he taketh it away: and every branch that beareth fruit, he cleanseth it, that it may bear more fruit.

12 Already ye are clean because of the word which I have spoken unto you.

13 Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; so neither can ye, except ye abide in me.

14 I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same beareth much fruit: for apart from me ye can do nothing.

15 If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and they gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned.

16 If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ask whatsoever ye will, and it shall be done unto you.

17 Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; and so shall ye be my disciples.

18 Even as the Father hath loved me, I also have loved you: abide ye in my love.

19 If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love.

20 These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy may be in you, and that your joy may be made full

21 This is my commandment, that ye love one another, even as I have loved you.

22 Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.

23 Ye are my friends, if ye do the things which I command you.

24 No longer do I call you servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends;

for all things that I heard from my Father, I have made known unto you.

25 Ye did not choose me, but I chose you, and appointed you, that ye should go and bear fruit, and that your fruit should abide: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.

26 These things I command you, that ye may love one another.

27 If the world hateth you, ye know that it hath hated me before it hated you.

28 If ye were of the world, the world would love its own: but because ye are not of the world, but I chose you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you.

29 Remember the word that I said unto you, A servant is not greater than his lord. If they persecuted me, they will also persecute you; if they kept my word, they will keep yours also.

30 But all these things will they do unto you for my name's sake, because they know not him that sent me.

31 If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: but now they have no excuse for their sin.

32 He that hateth me hateth my Father also.

33 If I had not done among them the works which none other did, they had not had sin: but now have they both seen and hated both me and my Father.

34 But this cometh to pass, that the word may be fulfilled that is written in their law, They hated me without a cause.

35 But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall bear witness of me:

36 And ye also bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning.

37 These things have I spoken unto you, that ye should not be offended.

38 They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service.

39 And these things will they do unto you, because they have not known the Father, nor me.

40 But these things have I told you, that when the time shall come, ye may remember that I told you of them. And these things I said not unto you at the beginning, because I was with you.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 47, Scene 180

Joshua Teaches About the Holy Spirit

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 16:5-16

41 But now I go my way to him that sent me; and none of you asketh me, Whither goest thou?

42 But because I have said these things unto you, sorrow hath filled your heart.

43 Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you.

44 And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment:

45 Of sin, because they believe not on me;

46 Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more; of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged.

47 I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now.

48 Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself;

but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come.

49 He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew it unto you.

50 All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew it unto you.

51 A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me, because I go to the Father.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 47, Scene 181

Joshua Teaches About Using His Name in Prayer

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 16:17-33

52 Then said some of His disciples among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me: and, Because I go to the Father?

53 They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? we cannot tell what he saith.

54 Now Joshua knew that they were desirous to ask him, and said unto them, Do ye enquire among yourselves of that I said, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me?

55 Verily, verily, I say unto you, That ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice: and ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy.

56 A woman when she is in travail hath sorrow, because her hour is come: but as soon as she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for joy that a man is born into the world.

57 And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you.

58 And in that day ye shall ask me nothing. Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give it you.

59 Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: ask, and ye shall receive, that your joy may be full.

60 These things have I spoken unto you in proverbs: but the time cometh, when I shall no more speak unto you in proverbs, but I shall shew you plainly of the Father.

61 At that day ye shall ask in my name: and I say not unto you, that I will pray the Father for you:

62 For the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and have believed that I came out from God.

63 I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world: again, I leave the world, and go to the Father.

64 His disciples said unto him, Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no proverb.

65 Now are we sure that thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this we believe that thou camest forth from God.

66 Joshua answered them, Do ye now believe?

67 Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall be scattered, every man to his own, and shall leave me alone: and yet I am not alone, because the Father is with me.

68 These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 48, Scene 182

Joshua Prays for Himself

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 17:1-5

1 These words spake Joshua, and lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father, the hour is come; glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee:

2 As thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he should give eternal life to as many as thou hast given him.

3 And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Joshua Christ, whom thou hast sent.

4 I have glorified thee on the earth: I have finished the work which thou gavest me to do.

5 And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee before the world was.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 48, Scene 183

Joshua Prays for His Disciples

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 17:6-19

6 I have manifested thy name unto the men which thou gavest me out of the world: thine they were, and thou gavest them me; and they have kept thy word.

7 Now they have known that all things whatsoever thou hast given me are of thee.

8 For I have given unto them the words which thou gavest me; and they have received them, and have known surely that I came out from thee, and they have believed that thou didst send me.

9 I pray for them: I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me; for they are thine.

10 And all mine are thine, and thine are mine; and I am glorified in them.

11 And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, as we are.

12 While I was with them in the world, I kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and none of them is lost, but the son of perdition; that the scripture might be fulfilled.

13 And now come I to thee; and these things I speak in the world, that they might have my joy fulfilled in themselves.

14 I have given them thy word; and the world hath hated them, because they are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.

15 I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil.

16 They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.

17 Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth.

18 As thou hast sent me into the world, even so have I also sent them into the world.

19 And for their sakes I sanctify myself, that they also might be sanctified through the truth.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 48, Scene 184

Joshua Prays for Future Believers

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 17:20-26

20 Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word;

21 That they all may be one; as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.

22 And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; that they may be one, even as we are one:

23 I in them, and thou in me, that they may be made perfect in one; and that the world may know that thou hast sent me, and hast loved them, as thou hast loved me.

24 Father, I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, be with me where I am; that they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me: for thou lovedst me before the foundation of the world.

25 O righteous Father, the world hath not known thee: but I have known thee, and these have known that thou hast sent me.

26 And I have declared unto them thy name, and will declare it: that the love wherewith thou hast loved me may be in them, and I in them.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 48, Scene 185

Joshua Again Predicts Peter's Denial

MATT 26:31-35 | MARK 14:27-31 | LUKE | JOHN

27 Then saith Joshua unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad.

28 But after I am risen again, I will go before you into Galilee.

29 Peter answered and said unto him, Though all men shall be offended because of thee, yet will I never be offended.

30 Joshua said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this day, even in this night, before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice.

31 But he spake the more vehemently, If I should die with thee, I will not deny thee in any wise. Likewise also said all the disciples.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 48, Scene 186

Joshua Agonizes in the Garden

MATT 26:36-46 | MARK 14:32-42 | LUKE 22:39-46 | JOHN

32 When Joshua had spoken these words, Then cometh Joshua with them unto a place called Gethsemane, and saith unto the disciples, Sit ye here, while I go and pray yonder.

33 And he took with him Peter and the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful and very heavy.

34 And he came out, and went, as he was wont, to the mount of Olives; he went forth with his disciples over the brook Cedron where was a garden, into the which he entered, and his disciples.

35 And Judas also, which betrayed him, knew the place: for Joshua ofttimes resorted thither with his disciples.

36 Then saith he unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here, and watch with me. that ye enter not into temptation

37 And he went a little farther about a stone's cast,, and fell on his face, and prayed, saying, Father if it were possible, the hour might pass from him.

38 And he said, Abba, Father, all things are possible unto thee; take away this cup from me: nevertheless not what I will, but what thou wilt.

39 And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them asleep, and saith unto Peter, What, could ye not watch with me one hour?

40 Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak

41 He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if this cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, thy will be done.

42 And he came and found them asleep again: for their eyes were heavy neither wist they what to answer him

43 And he left them, and went away again, and prayed the third time, saying the same words.

44 And there appeared an angel unto him from heaven, strengthening him.

45 And being in an agony he prayed more earnestly: and his sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground.

46 And when he rose up the third time from prayer,

47 Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

48 Rise, let us be going: behold, he is at hand that doth betray me.

Season 5

The reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 48, Scene 187

Joshua is Betrayed and Arrested

MATT 26:47-56 | MARK 14:43-52 | LUKE 22:47-53 | JOHN 18:3-11

49 Judas then, having received a band of men and officers from the chief priests and Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and weapons.

50 And immediately, while he yet spake, cometh Judas, one of the twelve, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and the scribes and elders of the people.

51 Joshua therefore, knowing all things that should come upon him, went forth, and said unto them, Whom seek ye?

52 They answered him, Joshua of Nazareth.

53 Joshua saith unto them, I am he. And Judas also, which betrayed him, stood with them.

54 As soon then as he had said unto them, I am he, they went backward, and fell to the ground.

55 Then asked he them again, Whom seek ye? And they said, Joshua of Nazareth.

56 Joshua answered, I have told you that I am he: if therefore ye seek me, let these go their way:

57 That the saying might be fulfilled, which he spake, Of them which thou gavest me have I lost none.

58 Now he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he: hold him fast and lead him away safely.

60 And forthwith he came to Joshua, and said, Hail, master; and kissed him.

61 And Joshua said unto him, Friend,wherefore art thou come? betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss? Then came they, and laid hands on Joshua, and took him.

62 When they which were about him saw what would follow, they said unto him, Lord, shall we smite with the sword?

63 Then Simon Peter having a sword drew it, and smote the high priest's servant, and cut off his right ear. The servant's name was Malchus.

64 Then said Joshua unto Peter, Put up thy sword into the sheath: for all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword.

65 Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray to my Father, and he shall presently give me more than twelve legions of angels?

66 But how then shall the scriptures be fulfilled, that thus it must be? the cup which my Father hath given me, shall

I not drink it? Suffer ye thus far.

67 And he touched his ear, and healed him.

68 Then Joshua said unto the chief priests, and captains of the temple, and the elders, which were come to him, Be ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and staves to take me?

69 When I sat daily with you in the temple teaching, ye stretched forth no hands against me: but this is your hour, and the power of darkness.

70 But all this was done, that the scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then all the disciples forsook him, and fled. And there followed him a certain young man, having a linen cloth cast about his naked body; and the young men laid hold on him:

71 And he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 49, Scene 188

Annas Questions Joshua

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 18:12-23

1 Then the band and the captain and officers of the Jews took Joshua, and bound him,

2 And led him away to Annas first; for he was father in law to Caiaphas, which was the high priest that same year.

3 Now Caiaphas was he, which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die for the people.

4 And Simon Peter followed Joshua, and so did another disciple: that disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Joshua into the palace of the high priest.

5 But Peter stood at the door without. Then went out that other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought in Peter.

6 Then saith the damsel that kept the door unto Peter, Art not thou also one of this man's disciples? He saith, I am not.

7 And the servants and officers stood there, who had made a fire of coals; for it was cold: and they warmed themselves: and Peter stood with them, and warmed himself.

8 The high priest then asked Joshua of His disciples, and of His doctrine.

9 Joshua answered him, I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews always resort; and in secret have I said nothing.

10 Why askest thou me? ask them which heard me, what I have said unto them: behold, they know what I said.

11 And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by struck Joshua with the palm of His hand, saying, Answerest thou the high priest so?

12 Joshua answered him, If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil: but if well, why smitest thou me?

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 49, Scene 189

Caiaphas Questions Joshua

MATT 26:57-66 | MARK 14:53-65 | LUKE | JOHN 18:24

13 Now Annas had sent him bound unto Caiaphas the high priest.

14 And they that had laid hold on Joshua led him away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled.

15 But Peter followed him afar off unto the high priest's palace, and went in,

16 And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, Peter sat down with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire to see the end.

17 Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the council, sought false witness against Joshua, to put him to death;

18 But found none: yea, though many false witnesses came, yet found they none, but their witness agreed not together. At the last came two false witnesses,

19 And said, We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands.

20 But neither so did their witness agree together.

21 And the high priest arose, stood up in the midst and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee?

22 But Joshua held his peace and answered nothing. And the high priest answered and said unto him, I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be the Christ, the Son of the Blessed, the Son of God?.

23 Joshua saith unto him, I am: Thou hast said, nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

24 Then the high priest rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy.

25 What think ye? They answered and said, He is guilty of death. And they all condemned him to be guilty of death

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 49, Scene 190

Peter Denies Knowing Joshua

MATT 26:69-75 | MARK 14:66-72 | LUKE 22:54-65 | JOHN 18:25-27

26 And as Peter was beneath in the palace, there cometh one of the damsel of the high priest:

27 And when she saw Peter warming himself, she earnestly looked upon him, and said, Thou also wast with Joshua of Galilee.

28 But he denied, saying, Woman I know not, neither what thou sayest. And he went out into the porch; and the cock crew.

29 And a maid saw him again, and began to say to them that stood by, This is one of them.

30 And again he denied with an oath, I do not know the man. And about the space of one hour after

31 One of the servants of the high priest, being his kinsman whose ear Peter cut off confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this fellow also was with him: for he is a Galilaean. Did not I see thee in the garden with him?

32 But he began to curse and to swear, saying, I know not this man of whom ye speak.

33 And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew second time.

34 And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter. And Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how he had said unto him , Before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice.

35 And Peter went out, and wept bitterly.

36 And the men that held Joshua mocked him, and smote him.

37 And when they had blindfolded him, they struck him on the face, and asked him, saying, Prophesy, who is it that smote thee?

38 And many other things blasphemously spake they against him.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 49, Scene 191

The Council of Religious Leaders Condemns Joshua

MATT 27:1-2 | MARK 15:1 | LUKE 22:66- 71 & 23:1 | JOHN

Date: 14th Nisan of His Death and Resurrection Year

39 And as soon as it was day, the elders of the people and the chief priests and the scribes came together [again], and led him into their council, saying,

40 Art thou the Christ? tell us. And he said unto them, If I tell you, ye will not believe:

41 And if I also ask you, ye will not answer me, nor let me go.

42 Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the power of God.

43 Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto them, Ye say that I am.

44 And they said, What need we any further witness? for we ourselves have heard of His own mouth.

45 And straightway in the morning the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and scribes and the whole council, and bound Joshua.

46 And the whole multitude of them arose, To delivered him to Pontius Pilate the governor and they led him from Caiaphas unto the hall of judgment:

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 49, Scene 192

Judas Kills Himself

MATT 27:3-10 | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

47 Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders,

48 Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that.

49 And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself.

50 And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood.

51 And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in.

52 Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood, unto this day.

53 Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, whom they of the children of Israel did value; and gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 50, Scene 193

Joshua Stands Trial Before Pilate

MATT 27:11-14 | MARK 15:2-15 | LUKE 23:2-5 | JOHN 18:28-32

1 Then led they Joshua from Caiaphas unto the hall of judgment: and it was early; and they themselves went not into the judgment hall, lest they should be defiled; but that they might eat the passover.

2 Pilate then went out unto them, and said, What accusation bring ye against this man?

3 They answered and said unto him, If he were not a malefactor, we would not have delivered him up unto thee. And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Caesar, saying that he himself is Christ a King.

4 Then said Pilate unto them, Take ye him, and judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death:

5 That the saying of Joshua might be fulfilled, which he spake, signifying what death he should die.

6 And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him and said, Thou sayest it.

7 Then said Pilate to the chief priests and to the people, I find no fault in this man.

8 And when he was accused of the chief priests and elders, he answered nothing.

9 Then said Pilate unto him, Hearest thou not how many things they witness against thee?

10 And he answered him to never a word; insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly.

11 And chief priests were the more fierce, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Jewry, beginning from Galilee to this place.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 50, Scene 194

Joshua Stands Trial Before Herod

MATT | MARK | LUKE 23:6-12 | JOHN

12 When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked whether the man were a Galilaean.

13 And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto Herod's jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod, who himself also was at Jerusalem at that time.

14 And when Herod saw Joshua, he was exceeding glad: for he was desirous to see him of a long season, because he had heard many things of him; and he hoped to have seen some miracle done by him.

15 Then he questioned with him in many words; but he answered him nothing.

16 And the chief priests and scribes stood and vehemently accused him.

17 And Herod with his men of war set him at nought, and mocked him, and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to Pilate.

18 And the same day Pilate and Herod were made friends together: for before they were at enmity between themselves.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 50, Scene 195

Joshua Brought Back to Pilate

MATT 27:15-26 | MARK | LUKE 23:13-23 | JOHN 18:33-40

19 And Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests and the rulers and the people,

20 Said unto them, Ye have brought this man unto me, as one that perverteth the people: and, behold, I, having examined him before you, have found no fault in this man touching those things whereof ye accuse him:

21 No, nor yet Herod: for I sent you to him; and, lo, nothing worthy of death is done unto him.

22 I will therefore chastise him, and release him.

23 (For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast).

24 Then Pilate entered into the judgment hall again, and called Joshua, and said unto him, Art thou the King of the Jews?

25 Joshua answered him, Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of me?

26 Pilate answered, Am I a Jew? Thine own nation and the chief priests have delivered thee unto me: what hast thou done?

27 Joshua answered, My kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence.

28 Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Joshua answered, Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that is of the truth heareth my voice.

29 Therefore when they were gathered together, Pilate saith unto him, What is truth? And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, I find in him no fault at all.

30 (Now at that feast he released unto them one prisoner, whomsoever they desired.

31 And there was one named Barabbas, which lay bound with them that had made insurrection with him, who had committed murder in the insurrection.)

32 But ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of the Jews?

33 And they cried out all at once, saying, Away with this man,

34 Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or Joshua which is called Christ? and they said release unto us Barabbas: (who for a certain sedition made in the city, and for murder, was cast into prison), and aloud began to desire him to do as he had ever done unto them.

35 Pilate therefore, willing to release Joshua

36 For he knew that the chief priests had delivered him for envy.

37 But the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release Barabbas unto them.

38 And Pilate answered and said again unto them, What will ye then that I shall do unto him whom ye call the King of the Jews?

39 But they cried, saying, Crucify him, crucify him.

40 And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath he done? I have found no cause of death in him: I will therefore chastise him, and let him go.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 50, Scene 196

Roman Soldiers Mock Joshua

MATT 27:27-31 | MARK 15:16-19 | LUKE | JOHN 19:1-3

41 Then Pilate (soldiers) therefore took Joshua, and scourged him.

42 When he was set down on the judgment seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him.

43 Then the soldiers of the governor took Joshua into the common hall called Praetorium; and gathered unto him the whole band of soldiers.

44 And they stripped him, and put on him a scarlet (purple), robe.

45 And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews!

46 And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 50, Scene 197

Pilate Hands Joshua Over to be Crucified

MATT | MARK 15:20 | LUKE 23:24-25 | JOHN 19:4-15

47 Pilate therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may know that I find no fault in him.

48 Then came Joshua forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And Pilate saith unto them, Behold the man!

49 When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, out the more exceedingly saying, Crucify him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Take ye him, and crucify him: for I find no fault in him.

50 The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because he made himself the Son of God.

51 When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he was the more afraid;

52 And went again into the judgment hall, and saith unto Joshua, Whence art thou? But Joshua gave him no answer.

53 Then saith Pilate unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have power to crucify thee, and have power to release thee?

54 Joshua answered, Thou couldest have no power at all against me, except it were given thee from above:

therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin.

55 And from thenceforth Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou let this man go, thou art not Caesar's friend: whosoever maketh himself a king speaketh against Caesar.

56 When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he brought Joshua forth, and sat down in the judgment seat in a place that is called the Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gabbatha.

57 When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but that rather a tumult was made, he took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye to it.

58 Then answered all the people, and said, His blood be on us, and on our children.

59 Then released he Barabbas unto them: and when he had scourged Joshua, he delivered him to be crucified.

60 And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King!

61 And Pilate gave sentence that it should be as they required.

62 And he released unto them him that for sedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered Joshua to their will. And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 51, Scene 198

Joshua is Led Away to be Crucified

MATT 27:32-34 | MARK 15:21-24 | LUKE 23:26-31 | JOHN 19:16-22

1 And they took Joshua, and led him away. He bearing his cross went forth into a place called the place of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew Golgotha:

2 And they compel one Simon a Cyrenian, who passed by, coming out of the country, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to bear his cross.

3 And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also bewailed and lamented him.

4 But Joshua turning unto them said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children

5 For, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck

6 Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us

7 For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry? [for they had laid on themselves curse of the cross]

8 And they bring him unto the place Golgotha.

9 And they gave him to drink wine (vinegar) mingled with myrrh (gall): and when he had tasted thereof, he would not drink.

10 And there were also two other, malefactors, led with him to be put to death.

11 And Pilate wrote a title, and put it on the cross. And the writing was, JOSHUA OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS.

12 This title then read many of the Jews: for the place where Joshua was crucified was nigh to the city: and it was written in Hebrew, and Greek, and Latin.

13 Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The King of the Jews; but that he said, I am King of the Jews.

14 Pilate answered, What I have written I have written.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 51, Scene 199

Joshua is Placed on the Cross

MATT 27:35-44 | MARK 15:25-32 | LUKE 23:32-33 | JOHN

15 And it was the third hour, and they crucified him. [9am of the Fifth day (Thursday) of the week, on the 14th day Nisan of that Passover year]

16 And with him they crucify two thieves; the one on his right hand, and the other on his left.

17 And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, And he was numbered with the transgressors.

18 Then said Joshua, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do.

19 And they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days,

20 Save thyself, and come down from the cross.

21 Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Joshua, took his garments, and made four parts, to every soldier a part; and also his coat: now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout.

22 They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did cast lots.

23 These things therefore the soldiers did. And sitting down they watched him there;

24 And the people stood beholding.

25 Likewise also the chief priests mocking said among themselves with the scribes, He saved others; himself he cannot save.

26 Let Christ the King of Israel descend now from the cross, that we may see and believe.

27 He trusted in God; let him deliver him now, if he will have him: for he said, I am the Son of God.

28 And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar, and saying, If thou be the king of the Jews, save thyself.

29 And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself and us.

30 But the other answering rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation?

31 And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss.

32 And he said unto Joshua, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom.

33 And Joshua said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, Today shalt thou be with me in paradise.

34 Now there stood by the cross of Joshua his mother, and his mother's sister, Mary the wife of Cleophas, and Mary Magdalene.

35 When Joshua therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, Woman, behold thy son!

36 Then saith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother! And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own home.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 51, Scene 200

Joshua Dies on the Cross

MATT 27:45-56 | MARK 15:33-41 | LUKE 23:34-43 | JOHN 19:23-30

37 And when the sixth [12 pm] hour was come, there was darkness (the sun was darkened), over the whole land until the ninth hour [3 pm].

38 And at the ninth hour, Joshua cried with a loud voice, saying, Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

39 And some of them that stood by, when they heard it, said, Behold, he calleth Elias.

40 After this, Joshua knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst.

41 And straightway one ran and filled a spunge full of vinegar, and a put it upon hyssop, and put it to his mouth to drink saying, Let alone; let us see whether Elias will come to take him down.

42 When Joshua therefore had received the vinegar, he said, with a loud voice, It is finished! And when Joshua had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said thus, he gave up the ghost.

43 And, behold, the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent; and the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints which slept arose,

44 And came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many.

45 Now when the centurion, and they that were with him, watching Joshua, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the Son of God, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man.

46 And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things which were done, smote their breasts, and returned.

47 And all his acquaintance.

48 And the women (who also, when he was in Galilee, followed him, and ministered unto him); among whom was Mary Magdalene and Mary the mother of James the less and of Joses and Salome, stood afar off, beholding these things.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 51, Scene 201

Towards Evening (Preparation for Passover Lamb Killing and Sabbath)

MATT | MARK 15:42 | LUKE | JOHN 19:31-37

49 The Jews therefore, because it was the preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the Sabbath day, besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away, for that Sabbath day was an high day [For that very 14th day of that Nisan in which Christ was crucify fell on the fifth day (Thursday) of that week, therefore was the preparation for the high Sabbath of the Passover which ends at evening of the sixth day (Friday, 15th day of that Nisan), according to the anniversary of their exodus on the fifteen Nisan of year One of their calendar, while the following day after the sixth day making the seventh day (Saturday 16th day of that Nisan) was the normal weekly Sabbath, for Christ rose up on the eighth day of the old week, which marks the first day(Sunday, 17th day of that Nisan) of the new week].

50 Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him.

51 But when they came to Joshua, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs:

52 But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water.

53 And he that saw it bare record, and his record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe.

54 For these things were done, that the scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken. And again another scripture saith, They shall look on him whom they pierced.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 51, Scene 202

Joshua is Laid in the Tomb

MATT 27:57-61 | MARK 15:43-47 | LUKE 23:44-56 | JOHN 19:38-42

55 And now when the even was come, because it was the preparation, that is, the day before the (high) sabbath.

56 There came a rich man of Arimathaea (a city of the Jews), named Joseph, an honourable counsellor, which also waited for the kingdom of God, being a disciple of Joshua, but secretly for fear of the Jews, he was a good man, and a just:

57 (The same had not consented to the counsel and deed of them);

58 He went in boldly unto Pilate, and begged the body of Joshua. Then Pilate commanded the body to be delivered.

59 And Pilate marvelled if he were already dead: and calling unto him the centurion, he asked him whether he had been any while dead.

60 And when he knew it of the centurion, he gave him leave. He came therefore, and took the body. And he bought fine clean, linen, and took him down, and wrapped him in the linen,

61 And there came also Nicodemus, which at the first came to Joshua by night, and brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about an hundred pound weight.

62 Then took they the body of Joshua, and wound it in linen clothes with the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury.

63 Now in the place where he was crucified there was a garden; and in the garden a new sepulchre, which Joseph of

Arimathaea (had hewn out in the rock, wherein was never man yet laid).

64 There laid they Joshua in his own new tomb: therefore because of the Jews' preparation day; for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

65 And Mary Magdalene and Mary the mother of Joses which came with him from Galilee, followed after, and beheld the sepulchre, and how his body was laid. And they rolled a great stone to the door of the sepulchre.

66 And they returned, and prepared spices and ointments; and rested the sabbath day according to the commandment.

Season 5

The Reality of His Persecution and Passion for Mankind Begins
Episode 51, Scene 203

Guards are Posted at the Tomb
MATT 27:62-66 | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

Date: 15th Nisan of His Death and Resurrection Year

67 Now the next day [that is Friday], that followed the day of the preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees came together unto Pilate.

68 Saying, Sir, we remember that that deceiver said, while he was yet alive, After three days I will rise again.

69 Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, lest his disciples come by night, and steal him away, and say unto the people, He is risen from the dead: so the last error shall be worse than the first.

70 Pilate said unto them, Ye have a watch: go your way, make it as sure as ye can.

71 So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, sealing the stone, and setting a watch.

Season 6

His Resurrection
Episode 52, Scene 204

Joshua Rises from the Dead
MATT 28:1-8 | MARK 16:1-11 | LUKE 24:1-9 & 12 | JOHN 20:1-10

Date: 17th Nisan of His Death and Resurrection Year

1 And when the sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James, and Salome, had bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint him.

2 And very early in the morning the first day of the week, they came to see the sepulchre at the rising of the sun (it was yet dark). [After

spending three full night of Thursday, Friday and Saturday, and full day of Friday and Saturday he rose up on Sunday, making the third day since his crucifixion, but If the Christians of this day are not hypocrites claiming to uphold the principles of the bible then surely they are truly drunken in ignorance, and the world celebrates them as April fools and they knew it not, for when was the last time the church really celebrated the memorial of the Passover or the death of Christ their Lord, on the fourteenth and his resurrection on the seventeenth day of Nisan of the Israel calendar as the upholder of the Jewish tradition in the image of Christ, else they glorify Christ through the doctrines given to them by the Fox{Catholic->Anglican}, As Esau (Herod) in his splendor furnishes the Temple for Jacob(Jews) while they rejected Christ(David) their true Temple of God].

3 And, behold, there was a great earthquake: for the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it.

4 His countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow:

5 And for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead men.

6 Now, very early in the morning, they came unto the sepulchre, bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain others with them

7 And they said among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulchre?

8 And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away: for it was very great.

9 And entering into the sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white garment; and they were affrighted.

10 And he saith unto them, Be not affrighted: Ye seek Joshua of Nazareth, which was crucified: he is risen; he is not here: Come, see the place where the Lord lay.

11 And go quickly, and tell his disciples that he is risen from the dead; and, behold, he goeth before you into Galilee; there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you.

12 And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Joshua.

13 And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold, two men stood by them in shining garments:

14 And as they were afraid, and bowed down their faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye the living among the dead?

15 He is not here, but is risen: remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Galilee, saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the

hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again.and they remembered his words,

16 And they departed quickly from the sepulchre with fear and great joy; and did run to bring his disciples word.

17 And as they went to tell his disciples, neither said they any thing to any man; for they were afraid.

18 Mary Magdalene, out of whom he had cast seven devils. Then runneth, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple, whom Joshua loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre, and we know not where they have laid him.

19 Peter therefore went forth, and that other disciple, and came to the sepulchre.

20 So they ran both together: and the other disciple did outrun Peter, and came first to the sepulchre.

21 And he stooping down, and looking in, saw the linen clothes lying; yet went he not in.

22 Then cometh Simon Peter following him, and went into the sepulchre, and stooping down seeth the linen clothes lie,

23 And the napkin, that was about his head, not lying with the linen clothes, but wrapped together in a place by itself. he beheld the linen clothes laid by themselves, and departed, wondering in himself at that which was come to pass.

24 Then went in also that other disciple, which came first to the sepulchre, and he saw, and believed.

25 For as yet they knew not the scripture, that he must rise again from the dead.

26 Then the disciples went away again unto their own home.

Season 6

His Resurrection
Episode 52, Scene 205

Joshua Appears to Mary Magdalene

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 20:11-18

27 But Mary stood without at the sepulchre weeping: and as she wept, she stooped down, and looked into the sepulchre,

28 And seeth two angels in white sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the feet, where the body of Joshua had lain.

29 And they say unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? She saith unto them, Because they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have laid him.

30 And when she had thus said, she turned herself back, and saw Joshua standing, and knew not that it was Joshua.

31 Joshua saith unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? whom seekest thou? She, supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou have borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him away.

32 Joshua saith unto her, Mary. She turned herself, and saith unto him, Rabboni; which is to say, Master.

33 Joshua saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God.

34 Mary Magdalene came and told the disciples that she had seen the Lord, and that he had spoken these things unto her as they mourned and wept And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, believed not.

Season 6

His Resurrection
Episode 52, Scene 206

Joshua Appears to the Women

MATT 28:9-10 | MARK | LUKE 24:10-11 | JOHN

35 Behold, Joshua met them, (the women) saying, All hail. And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped him. Then said Joshua unto them, Be not afraid: go tell my brethren that they go into Galilee, and there shall they see me. And told all these things unto the eleven, and to all the rest.

36 It was Mary Magdalene, and Joanna, and Mary the mother of James, and other women that were with them, which told these things unto the apostles.

37 And their words seemed to them as idle tales, and they believed them not.

Season 6

His Resurrection
Episode 52, Scene 207

Religious Leaders Bribe the Guards

MATT 28:11-15 | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

38 Now when they were going, behold, some of the watch came into the city, and shewed unto the chief priests all the things that were done.

39 And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave large money unto the soldiers,

40 Saying, Say ye, His disciples came by night, and stole him away while we slept.

41 And if this come to the governor's ears, we will persuade him, and secure you.

42 So they took the money, and did as they were taught: and this saying is commonly reported among the Jews until this day.

Season 6

His Resurrection
Episode 53, Scene 208

Joshua Appears to Two Believers Traveling on the Road

MATT | MARK 16:12-13 | LUKE 24:13-35 | JOHN

1 And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was from Jerusalem about threescore furlongs.

2 And they talked together of all these things which had happened.

3 And it came to pass that while they communed together and reasoned, Joshua himself drew near, and went with them.

4 But their eyes were holden that they should not know him.

5 And he said unto them, What manner of communications are these that ye have one to another, as ye walk, and are sad?

6 And the one of them, whose name was Cleopas, answering said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in Jerusalem, and hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days?

7 And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, Concerning Joshua of Nazareth, which was a prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people:

8 And how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him to be condemned to death, and have crucified him.

9 But we trusted that it had been he which should have redeemed Israel: and beside all this, today is the third day since these things were done.

10 Yea, and certain women also of our company made us astonished, which were early at the sepulchre;

11 And when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels, which said that he was alive.

12 And certain of them which were with us went to the sepulchre, and found it even so as the women had said: but him they saw not.

13 Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken:

14 Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory?

15 And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself.

16 And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they went: and he made as though he would have gone further.

17 But they constrained him, saying, Abide with us: for it is toward evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them.

18 And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread, and blessed it, and brake, and gave to them.

19 And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he vanished out of their sight.

20 And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the scriptures?

21 And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the disciples gathered together, and them that were with them,

22 Saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon: neither believed they them.

Season 6

His Resurrection
Episode 53, Scene 209

Joshua Appears to the Disciples Behind Locked Doors

MATT | MARK | LUKE 24:36-43 | JOHN 20:19-20

23 And they told what things were done in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread.

24 And as they thus spake, Joshua himself stood in the midst of them (he upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen), the same day at evening and saith unto them, Peace be unto you.

25 But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen a spirit.

26 And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your hearts?

27 Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have.

28 And when he had thus spoken, he shewed them his hands and his feet.

29 And while they yet believed not for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, Have ye here any meat?

30 And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an honeycomb.

31 And he took it, and did eat before them. Then were the disciples glad, when they saw the Lord.

Season 6

His Resurrection
Episode 53, Scene 210

Joshua Talks With His Disciples in Jerusalem

MATT | MARK | LUKE 24:44-49 | JOHN 20:21-23

32 Then said Joshua to them again, Peace be unto you: as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you.

33 And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and saith unto them, Receive ye the Holy Ghost:

34 Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained.

35 And he said unto them, These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled, which were written in the law of Moses, and in the prophets, and in the psalms, concerning me.

36 Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand the scriptures.

37 And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day:

38 And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem.

39 And ye are witnesses of these things.

40 And, behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city of Jerusalem, until ye be endued with power from on high.

Season 6

His Resurrection
Episode 53, Scene 211

Joshua Challenges Peter

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 21:1-25

41 After these things Joshua shewed himself again to the disciples at the sea of Tiberias; and on this wise shewed he himself.

42 There were together Simon Peter, and Thomas called Didymus, and Nathanael of Cana in Galilee, and the sons of Zebedee, and two other of His disciples.

43 Simon Peter saith unto them, I go a fishing. They say unto him, We also go with thee. They went forth, and entered into a ship immediately; and that night they caught nothing.

44 But when the morning was now come, Joshua stood on the shore: but the disciples knew not that it was Joshua.

45 Then Joshua saith unto them, Children, have ye any meat? They answered him, No.

46 And he said unto them, Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and ye shall find. They cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes.

47 Therefore that disciple whom Joshua loved saith unto Peter, It is the Lord. Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he girt his fisher's coat unto him (for he was naked), and did cast himself into the sea.

48 And the other disciples came in a little ship; (for they were not far from land, but as it were two hundred cubits), dragging the net with fishes.

49 As soon then as they were come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid thereon, and bread.

50 Joshua saith unto them, Bring of the fish which ye have now caught.

51 Simon Peter went up, and drew the net to land full of great fishes, an hundred and fifty and three: and for all there were so many, yet was not the net broken.

52 Joshua saith unto them, Come and dine. And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

53 Joshua then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them, and fish likewise.

54 This is now the third time that Joshua shewed himself to his disciples, after that he was risen from the dead.

55 So when they had dined, Joshua saith to Simon Peter, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my lambs

56 He saith to him again the second time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my sheep.

57 He saith unto him the third time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? Peter was grieved because he said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. Joshua saith unto him, Feed my sheep.

58 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young, thou girdest thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest: but when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry thee whither thou wouldest not.

59 This spake he, signifying by what death he should glorify God. And when he had spoken this, he saith unto him, Follow me.

60 Then Peter, turning about, seeth the disciple whom Joshua loved following; which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee?

61 Peter seeing him saith to Joshua, Lord, and what shall this man do?

62 Joshua saith unto him, If I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee? follow thou me.

63 Then went this saying abroad among the brethren, that that disciple should not die: yet Joshua said not unto him, He shall not die; but, If I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee?

Season 6

His Resurrection
Episode 54, Scene 212

Joshua Again Appears to the Disciples Including Thomas

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 20:24-29

1 But Thomas, one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Joshua came.

2 The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe.

3 And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them:

4 Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat, then came Joshua, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace be unto you.

5 Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing.

6 And Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God.

7 Joshua saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.

8 And many other signs truly did Joshua in the presence of His disciples, which are not written in this book:

9 But these are written, that ye might believe that Joshua is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

Season 6

His Resurrection
Episode 54, Scene 213

Joshua Gives the Great Commission
MATT 28:16-20 | MARK 16:14-18 | LUKE | JOHN

Date: 26th Iyar of His Death and Resurrection Year

10 Then the eleven disciples went away into Galilee, into a mountain where Joshua had appointed them.

11 And when they saw him, they worshipped him: but some doubted.

12 And he said unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.

13 He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned.

14 And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues;

15 They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

16 Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:

17 Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world

Season 6

His Resurrection
Episode 54, Scene 214

Joshua Ascends Into Heaven
MATT | MARK 16:19-20 | LUKE 24:50-53 | JOHN

Date: 26th Iyar of His Death and Resurrection Year

18 So then after the Lord had spoken unto them,

19 And he led them out as far as to Bethany, and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them.

20 And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and carried up into heaven , and sat on the right hand of God.

21 And they worshipped him, and returned to Jerusalem with great joy:

22 And were continually in the temple, praising and blessing God And they went forth, and preached every where, the Lord working with them, and confirming the word with signs following.

Season 6

His Resurrection
Episode 54, Scene 215

Conclusion of the Gospel by John

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN 21:24-25

23 This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things: and we know that his testimony is true.

24 And there are also many other things which Joshua did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

Season 6

His Resurrection
Episode 54, Scene 216

Joshua Confirmed Again by Luke in His Book of the Acts of the Apostles

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

Date: His Church was Born on 7th Sivan of His Death and Resurrection Year

25 The former treatise have I made, O Theophilus [which means One(s) Who Love God], of all that Joshua began both to do and teach,

26 Until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the Holy Ghost had given commandments unto the apostles whom he had chosen:

27 To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God:

28 And being assembled together with them, commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the Father, which, saith he, ye have heard of me.

29 For John truly baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost not many days hence.

30 When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, wilt thou at this time restore again the kingdom to Israel?

31 And he said unto them, It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power.

32 But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judaea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth.

33 And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight.

34 And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel;

35 Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Joshua, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven.

Season 7

Extracurricular
Episode 55, Scene 217

Genealogy of Christ According to Matthew

MATT 1:1-17 | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

1 The book of the generation of Joshua Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham.

2 Abraham begat Isaac; and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat Judah and his brethren;

3 And Judah begat Phares and Zara of Thamar; and Phares begat Esrom; and Esrom begat Aram;

4 And Aram begat Aminadab; and Aminadab begat Naasson; and Naasson begat Salmon;

5 And Salmon begat Booz of Rahab; and Booz begat Obed of Ruth; and Obed begat Jesse;

6 And Jesse begat David the king; and David the king begat Solomon of her that had been the wife of Urias;

7 And Solomon begat Roboam; and Roboam begat Abia; and Abia begat Asa;

8 And Asa begat Josaphat; and Josaphat begat Joram; and Joram begat Ozias;

9 And Ozias begat Joatham; and Joatham begat Achaz; and Achaz begat Ezekias;

10 And Ezekias begat Manasses; and Manasses begat Amon; and Amon begat Josias;

11 And Josias begat Jechonias and his brethren, about the time they were carried away to Babylon:

12 And after they were brought to Babylon, Jechonias begat Salathiel; and Salathiel begat Zorobabel;

13 And Zorobabel begat Abiud; and Abiud begat Eliakim; and Eliakim begat Azor;

14 And Azor begat Sadoc; and Sadoc begat Achim; and Achim begat Eliud;

15 And Eliud begat Eleazar; and Eleazar begat Matthan; and Matthan begat Jacob;

16 And Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Joshua, who is called Christ.

17 So all the generations from Abraham to David are fourteen generations; and from David until the carrying away into Babylon are fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into Babylon unto Christ are fourteen generations.

Season 7

Extracurricular
Episode 55, Scene 218

Genealogy of Christ According to Luke

MATT | MARK | LUKE 3:23-38 | JOHN

18 And Joshua himself began to be about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) the son of Joseph, which was the son of Heli,

19 Which was the son of Matthat, which was the son of Levi, which was the son of Melchi, which was the son of Janna, which was the son of Joseph,

20 Which was the son of Mattathias, which was the son of Amos, which was the son of Naum, which was the son of Esli, which was the son of Nagge,

21 Which was the son of Maath, which was the son of Mattathias, which was the son of Semei, which was the son of Joseph, which was the son of Juda,

22 Which was the son of Joanna, which was the son of Rhesa, which was the son of Zorobabel, which was the son of Salathiel, which was the son of Neri,

23 Which was the son of Melchi, which was the son of Addi, which was the son of Cosam, which was the son of Elmodam, which was the son of Er,

24 Which was the son of Jose, which was the son of Eliezer, which was the son of Jorim, which was the son of Matthat, which was the son of Levi,

25 Which was the son of Simeon, which was the son of Juda, which was the son of Joseph, which was the son of Jonan, which was the son of Eliakim,

26 Which was the son of Melea, which was the son of Menan, which was the son of Mattatha, which was the son of Nathan, which was the son of David,

27 Which was the son of Jesse, which was the son of Obed, which was the son of Booz, which was the son of Salmon, which was the son of Naasson,

28 Which was the son of Aminadab, which was the son of Aram, which was the son of Esrom, which was the son of Phares, which was the son of Judah,

29 Which was the son of Jacob, which was the son of Isaac, which was the son of Abraham, which was the son of Thara, which was the son of Nachor,

30 Which was the son of Saruch, which was the son of Ragau, which was the son of Phalec, which was the son of Heber, which was the son of Sala,

31 Which was the son of Cainan, which was the son of Arphaxad, which was the son of Sem, which was the son of Noah, which was the son of Lamech,

32 Which was the son of Mathusala, which was the son of Enoch, which was the son of Jared, which was the son of Maleleel, which was the son of Cainan,

33 Which was the son of Enos, which was the son of Seth, which was the son of Adam, which was the son of God.

Season 7

Extracurricular; by Eusebius Pamphilius in 313AD Episode 56, Scene 219

The Alleged Discrepancy in the Gospels in Regard to the Genealogy of Christ

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

The Alleged Discrepancy in the Gospels in regard to the Genealogy of Christ (Church History, Book I, Chapter 7, by Eusebius Pamphilius, First Published in 313 AD).

1. Matthew and Luke in their gospels have given us the genealogy of Christ differently, and many suppose that they are at variance with one another. Since as a consequence every believer, in ignorance of the truth, has been zealous to invent some explanation which shall harmonize the two passages, permit us to subjoin the account of the matter which has come down to us, and which is given by Africanus, who was mentioned by us just above, in his epistle to Aristides, where he discusses the harmony of the gospel genealogies. After refuting the opinions of others as forced and deceptive, he give the account which he had received from tradition in these words:

2. 'For whereas the names of the generations were reckoned in Israel either according to nature or according to law;- according to nature by the succession of legitimate offspring, and according to law whenever another raised up a child to the name of a brother dying childless; for because a clear hope of resurrection was not yet given they had a representation of the future promise by a kind of mortal resurrection, in order that the name of the one deceased might be perpetuated;

3. whereas then some of those who are inserted in this genealogical table succeeded by natural descent, the son to the father, while others, though born of one father, were ascribed by name to another, mention was made of both of those who were progenitors in fact and of those who were so only in name.

4. Thus neither of the gospels is in error, for one reckons by nature, the other by law. For the line of descent from Solomon and that from Nathan were so involved, the one with the other, by the raising up of children to the childless and by second marriages, that the same persons are justly considered to belong at one time to one, at another time to another; that is, at one time to the reputed fathers, at another to the actual fathers. So that both these accounts are strictly true and come down to Joseph with considerable intricacy indeed, yet quite accurately.

5. But in order that what I have said may be made clear I shall explain the interchange of the generations. If we reckon the generations from David through Solomon, the third from the end is found to be Matthan, who begat Jacob the father of Joseph. But if, with Luke, we reckon them from Nathan the son of David, in like manner the third from the end is Melchi, whose son Eli was the father of Joseph. For Joseph was the son of Eli, the son of Melchi.

6. Joseph therefore being the object proposed to us, it must be shown how it is that each is recorded to be his father, both Jacob, who derived his descent from Solomon, and Eli, who derived his from Nathan; first how it is that these two, Jacob and Eli, were brothers, and then how it is that their fathers, Matthan and Melchi, although of different families, are declared to be grandfathers of Joseph.

7. Matthan and Melchi having married in succession the same woman, begat children who were uterine brothers, for the law did not prohibit a widow, whether such by divorce or by the death of her husband, from marrying another.

8. By Estha then (for this was the woman's name according to tradition) Matthan, a descendant of Solomon, first begat Jacob. And when

Matthan was dead, Melchi, who traced his descent back to Nathan, being of the same tribe but of another family, married her as before said, and begat a son Eli.

9. Thus we shall find the two, Jacob and Eli, although belonging to different families, yet brethren by the same mother. Of these the one, Jacob, when his brother Eli had died childless, took the latter's wife and begat by her a son Joseph, his own son by nature and in accordance with reason. Wherefore also it is written: 'Jacob begat Joseph.' But according to law he was the son of Eli, for Jacob, being the brother of the latter, raised up seed to him.

10. Hence the genealogy traced through him will not be rendered void, which the evangelist Matthew in his enumeration gives thus: 'Jacob begat Joseph.' But Luke, on the other hand, says: ‘Who was the son, as was supposed' (for this he also adds), 'of Joseph, the son of Eli, the son of Melchi'; for he could not more clearly express the generation according to law. And the expression 'he begat' he has omitted in his genealogical table up to the end, tracing the genealogy back to Adam the son of God. This interpretation is neither incapable of proof nor is it an idle conjecture.

11. For the relatives of our Lord according to the flesh, whether with the desire of boasting or simply wishing to state the fact, in either case truly, have handed down the following account: Some Idumean robbers, having attacked Ascalon, a city of Palestine, carried away from a temple of Apollo which stood near the walls, in addition to other booty, Antipater, son of a certain temple slave named Herod. And since the priest was not able to pay the ransom for his son, Antipater was brought up in the customs of the Idumeans, and afterward was befriended by Hyrcanus, the high priest of the Jews.

12. And having been sent by Hyrcanus on an embassy to Pompey, and having restored to him the kingdom which had been invaded by his brother Aristobulus, he had the good fortune to be named procurator of Palestine. But Antipater having been slain by those who were envious of His great good fortune was succeeded by his son Herod, who was afterward, by a decree of the senate, made King of the Jews under Antony and Augustus. His sons were Herod and the other tetrarchs. These accounts agree also with those of the Greeks.

13. But as there had been kept in the archives up to that time the genealogies of the Hebrews as well as of those who traced their lineage back to proselytes, such as Achior the Ammonite and Ruth the Moabitess, and to those who were mingled with the Israelites and came out of Egypt

with them, Herod, inasmuch as the lineage of the Israelites contributed nothing to his advantage, and since he was goaded with the consciousness of His own ignoble extraction, burned all the genealogical records, thinking that he might appear of noble origin if no one else were able, from the public registers, to trace back his lineage to the patriarchs or proselytes and to those mingled with them, who were called Georae.

14. A few of the careful, however, having obtained private records of their own, either by remembering the names or by getting them in some other way from the registers, pride themselves on preserving the memory of their noble extraction. Among these are those already mentioned, called Desposyni, on account of their connection with the family of the Saviour. Coming from Nazara and Cochaba, villages of Judea, into other parts of the world, they drew the aforesaid genealogy from memory and from the book of daily records as faithfully as possible.

15. Whether then the case stand thus or not no one could find a clearer explanation, according to my own opinion and that of every candid person. And let this suffice us, for, although we can urge no testimony in its support, we have nothing better or truer to offer.

16 In any case the Gospel states the truth.' And at the end of the same epistle he adds these words: 'Matthan, who was descended from Solomon, begat Jacob. And when Matthan was dead, Melchi, who was descended from Nathan begat Eli by the same woman. Eli and Jacob were thus uterine brothers. Eli having died childless, Jacob raised up seed to him, begetting Joseph, his own son by nature, but by law the son of Eli. Thus Joseph was the son of both.'

17. Thus far Africanus. And the lineage of Joseph being thus traced, Mary also is virtually shown to be of the same tribe with him, since, according to the law of Moses, intermarriages between different tribes were not permitted. For the command is to marry one of the same family and lineage, so that the inheritance may not pass from tribe to tribe. This may suffice here.

Season 7

Extracurricular; by Eusebius Pamphilius in 313AD Episode 56, Scene 220

About the Time of Christ, in Accordance with Prophecy ...

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

About the Time of Christ, in accordance with Prophecy, the Rulers who had governed the Jewish Nation in Regular Succession from the Days of Antiquity came to an End, and Herod, the First Foreigner, Became King (Church History, Book I, Chapter 6 by Eusebius Pamphilius, First Published in 313AD).

1. When Herod, the first ruler of foreign blood, became King, the prophecy of Moses received its fulfillment, according to which there should 'not be wanting a prince of Judah, nor a ruler from his loins, until he come for whom it is reserved.' The latter, he also shows, was to be the expectation of the nations.

2. This prediction remained unfulfilled so long as it was permitted them to live under rulers from their own nation, that is, from the time of Moses to the reign of Augustus. Under the latter, Herod, the first foreigner, was given the Kingdom of the Jews by the Romans. As Josephus relates, he was an Idumean on his father's side and an Arabian on his mother’s. But Africanus, who was also no common writer, says that they who were more accurately informed about him report that he was a son of Antipater, and that the latter was the son of a certain Herod of Ascalon, one of the so-called servants of the temple of Apollo.

3. This Antipater, having been taken a prisoner while a boy by Idumean robbers, lived with them, because his father, being a poor man, was unable to pay a ransom for him. Growing up in their practices he was afterward befriended by Hyrcanus, the high priest of the Jews. A son of His was that Herod who lived in the times of our Saviour.

4. When the Kingdom of the Jews had devolved upon such a man the expectation of the nations was, according to prophecy, already at the door. For with him their princes and governors, who had ruled in regular succession from the time of Moses came to an end.

5. Before their captivity and their transportation to Babylon they were ruled by Saul first and then by David, and before the kings leaders governed them who were called Judges, and who came after Moses and his successor Joshua.

6. After their return from Babylon they continued to have without interruption an aristocratic form of government, with an oligarchy. For the priests had the direction of affairs until Pompey, the Roman general, took Jerusalem by force, and defiled the holy places by entering the very innermost sanctuary of the temple. Aristobulus, who, by the right of ancient succession, had been up to that time both king and high priest, he sent with his children in chains to Rome; and gave to Hyrcanus, brother of Aristobulus, the high priesthood, while the whole nation of the Jews was made tributary to the Romans from that time.

7. But Hyrcanus, who was the last of the regular line of high priests, was very soon afterward taken prisoner by the Parthians and Herod, the first foreigner, as I have already said, was made King of the Jewish nation by the Roman senate and by Augustus.

8. Under him Christ appeared in bodily shape, and the expected Salvation of the nations and their calling followed in accordance with prophecy. From this time the princes and rulers of Judah, I mean of the Jewish nation, came to an end, and as a natural consequence the order of the high priesthood, which from ancient times had proceeded regularly in closest succession from generation to generation, was immediately thrown into confusion.

9. Of these things Josephus is also a witness, who shows that when Herod was made King by the Romans he no longer appointed the high priests from the ancient line, but gave the honor to certain obscure persons. A course similar to that of Herod in the appointment of the priests was pursued by his son Archelaus,and after him by the Romans, who took the government into their own hands.

10. The same writer shows that Herod was the first that locked up the sacred garment of the high priest under his own seal and refused to permit the high priests to keep it for themselves. The same course was followed by Archelaus after him, and after Archelaus by the Romans.

11. These things have been recorded by us in order to show that another prophecy has been fulfilled in the appearance of our Saviour Joshua Christ. For the Scripture, in the book of Daniel, having expressly mentioned a certain number of weeks until the coming of Christ, of which we have treated in other books, most clearly prophesies, that after the completion of

those weeks the unction among the Jews should totally perish. And this, it has been clearly shown, was fulfilled at the time of the birth of our Saviour Joshua Christ. This has been necessarily premised by us as a proof of the correctness of the time.

Season 7

Extracurricular; by Eusebius Pamphilius in 313AD Episode 56, Scene 221

The Time of His Appearance Among Men

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

The Time of His Appearance among Men (Church History, Book I, Chapter 5 by Eusebius Pamphilius, First Published in 313AD).

1. And now, after this necessary introduction to our proposed history of the Church, we can enter, so to speak, upon our journey, beginning with the appearance of our Saviour in the flesh. And we invoke God, the Father of the

Word, and him, of whom we have been speaking, Joshua Christ himself our Saviour and Lord, the heavenly Word of God, as our aid and fellow-laborer in the narration of the truth.

2. It was in the forty-second year of the reign of Augustus and the twenty-eighth after the subjugation of Egypt and the death of Antony and Cleopatra, with whom the dynasty of the Ptolemies in Egypt came to an end, that our Saviour and Lord Joshua Christ was born in Bethlehem of Judea, according to the prophecies which had been uttered concerning him. His birth took place during the first census, while Cyrenius was governor of Syria.

3. Flavius Josephus, the most celebrated of Hebrew historians, also mentions this census, which was taken during Cyrenius' term of office. In the same connection he gives an account of the uprising of the Galileans, which took place at that time, of which also Luke, among our writers, has made mention in the Acts, in the following words:

'After this man rose up Judas of Galilee in the days of the taxing, and drew away a multitude after him: he also perished; and all, even as many as obeyed him, were dispersed.'

4. The above-mentioned author, in the eighteenth book of His Antiquities, in agreement with these words, adds the following, which we quote exactly: 'Cyrenius, a member of the senate, one who had held other offices and had passed through them all to the consulship, a man also of great dignity in other respects, came to Syria with a small retinue, being sent by Caesar to be a judge of the nation and to make an assessment of their property.'

5. And after a little he says: 'But Judas, a Gaulonite, from a city called Gamala, taking with him Sadduchus a Pharisee, urged the people to revolt, both of them saying that the taxation meant nothing else than downright slavery, and exhorting the nation to defend their liberty.'

6. And in the second book of His History of the Jewish War, he writes as follows concerning the same man: 'At this time a certain Galilean, whose name was Judas, persuaded his countrymen to revolt, declaring that they were cowards if they submitted to pay tribute to the Romans, and if they endured, besides God, masters who were mortal.' These things are recorded by Josephus.

Season 7

Extracurricular; by Eusebius Pamphilius in 313AD Episode 56, Scene 222

The Religion Proclaimed by Him to All Nations Was Neither New Nor Strange

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

The Religion Proclaimed by Him to All Nations Was Neither New Nor Strange (Church History, Book I, Chapter 4 by Eusebius Pamphilius, First Published in 313AD).

1. But that no one may suppose that his doctrine is new and strange, as if it were framed by a man of recent origin, differing in no respect from other men, let us now briefly consider this point also.

2. It is admitted that when in recent times the appearance of our Saviour Joshua Christ had become known to all men there immediately made its appearance a new nation; a nation confessedly not small, and not

dwelling in some corner of the earth, but the most numerous and pious of all nations indestructible and unconquerable, because it always receives assistance from God. This nation, thus suddenly appearing at the time appointed by the inscrutable counsel of God, is the one which has been honored by all with the name of Christ.

3. One of the prophets, when he saw beforehand with the eye of the Divine Spirit that which was to be, was so astonished at it that he cried out, 'Who hath heard of such things, and who hath spoken thus? Hath the earth brought forth in one day, and hath a nation been born at once?' And the same prophet gives a hint also of the name by which the nation was to be called, when he says, 'Those that serve me shall be called by a new name, which shall be blessed upon the earth.'

4. But although it is clear that we are new and that this new name of Christians has really but recently been known among all nations, nevertheless our life and our conduct, with our doctrines of religion, have not been lately invented by us, but from the first creation of man, so to speak, have been established by the natural understanding of divinely favored men of old. That this is so we shall show in the following way.

5. That the Hebrew nation is not new, but is universally honored on account of its antiquity, is known to all. The books and writings of this people contain accounts of ancient men, rare indeed and few in number, but nevertheless distinguished for piety and righteousness and every other virtue. Of these, some excellent men lived before the flood, others of the sons and descendants of Noah lived after it, among them Abraham, whom the Hebrews celebrate as their own founder and forefather.

6. If any one should assert that all those who have enjoyed the testimony of righteousness, from Abraham himself back to the first man, were Christians in fact if not in name, he would not go beyond the truth.

7. For that which the name indicates, that the Christian man, through the knowledge and the teaching of Christ, is distinguished for temperance and righteousness, for patience in life and manly virtue, and for a profession of piety toward the one and only God over all – all that was zealously practiced by them not less than by us.

8. They did not care about circumcision of the body, neither do we. They did not care about observing Sabbaths, nor do we. They did not avoid certain kinds of food, neither did they regard the other distinctions which Moses first delivered to their posterity to be observed as symbols; nor do Christians of the present day do such things. But they also clearly knew the very Christ of God; for it has already been shown that he appeared unto

Abraham, that he imparted revelations to Isaac, that he talked with Jacob, that he held converse with Moses and with the prophets that came after.

9. Hence you will find those divinely favored men honored with the name of Christ, according to the passage which says of them, 'Touch not my Christs, and do my prophets no harm.'

10. So that it is clearly necessary to consider that religion, which has lately been preached to all nations through the teaching of Christ, the first and most ancient of all religions, and the one discovered by those divinely favored men in the age of Abraham.

11. If it is said that Abraham, a long time afterward, was given the command of circumcision, we reply that nevertheless before this it was declared that he had received the testimony of righteousness through faith; as the divine word says, 'Abraham believed in God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.'

12. And indeed unto Abraham, who was thus before his circumcision a justified man, there was given by God, who revealed himself unto him (but this was Christ himself, the word of God), a prophecy in regard to those who in coming ages should be justified in the same way as he. The prophecy was in the following words: 'And in thee shall all the tribes of the earth be blessed.' And again, 'He shall become a nation great and numerous; and in him shall all the nations of the earth be blessed.'

13. It is permissible to understand this as fulfilled in us. For he, having renounced the superstition of His fathers, and the former error of His life, and having confessed the one God over all, and having worshiped him with deeds of virtue, and not with the service of the law which was afterward given by Moses, was justified by faith in Christ, the Word of God, who appeared unto him. To him, then, who was a man of this character, it was said that all the tribes and all the nations of the earth should be blessed in him.

14. But that very religion of Abraham has reappeared at the present time, practiced in deeds, more efficacious than words, by Christians alone throughout the world.

15. What then should prevent the confession that we who are of Christ practice one and the same mode of life and have one and the same religion as those divinely favored men of old? Whence it is evident that the perfect religion committed to us by the teaching of Christ is not new and strange, but, if the truth must be spoken, it is the first and the true religion. This may suffice for this subject.

Season 7

Extracurricular; by Eusebius Pamphilius in 313AD Episode 56, Scene 223

The Name Joshua and Also the Name Christ were Known from the Beginning, and Were Honored by the Inspired Prophets

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

The Name Joshua and also the Name Christ were known from the Beginning, and were honored by the Inspired Prophets (Church History, Book I, Chapter 3 by Eusebius Pamphilius, First Published in 313AD).

1. It is now the proper place to show that the very name Joshua and also the name Christ were honored by the ancient prophets beloved of God.

2. Moses was the first to make known the name of Christ as a name especially august and glorious. When he delivered types and symbols of heavenly things, and mysterious images, in accordance with the oracle which said to him, 'Look that thou make all things according to the pattern which was shown thee in the mount,' he consecrated a man high priest of God, in so far as that was possible, and him he called Christ. And thus to this dignity of the high priesthood, which in his opinion surpassed the most honorable position among men, he attached for the sake of honor and glory the name of Christ.

3. He knew so well that in Christ was something divine. And the same one foreseeing, under the influence of the divine Spirit, the name Joshua, dignified it also with a certain distinguished privilege. For the name of Joshua, which had never been uttered among men before the time of Moses, he applied first and only to the one who he knew would receive after his death, again as a type and symbol, the supreme command.

4. His successor, therefore, who had not hitherto borne the name Joshua, but had been called by another name, Hoshea, which had been given him by his parents, he now called Joshua, bestowing the name upon him as a gift of honor, far greater than any kingly diadem. For Joshua himself, the son of Nun, bore a resemblance to our Saviour in the fact that he alone, after Moses and after the completion of the symbolical worship

which had been transmitted by him, succeeded to the government of the true and pure religion.

5. Thus Moses bestowed the name of our Saviour, Joshua Christ, as a mark of the highest honor, upon the two men who in his time surpassed all the rest of the people in virtue and glory; namely, upon the high priest and upon his own successor in the government.

6. And the prophets that came after also clearly foretold Christ by name, predicting at the same time the plots which the Jewish people would form against him, and the calling of the nations through him. Jeremiah, for instance, speaks as follows: 'The Spirit before our face, Christ the Lord, was taken in their destructions; of whom we said, under his shadow we shall live among the nations.' And David, in perplexity, says, 'Why did the nations rage and the people imagine vain things? The kings of the earth set themselves in array, and the rulers were gathered together against the Lord and against his Christ'; to which he adds, in the person of Christ himself, 'The Lord said unto me, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee. Ask of me, and I will give thee the nations for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession.'

7. And not only those who were honored with the high priesthood, and who for the sake of the symbol were anointed with especially prepared oil, were adorned with the name of Christ among the Hebrews, but also the kings whom the prophets anointed under the influence of the divine Spirit, and thus constituted, as it were, typical Christs. For they also bore in their own persons types of the royal and sovereign power of the true and only Christ, the divine Word who ruleth over all.

8. And we have been told also that certain of the prophets themselves became, by the act of anointing, Christs in type, so that all these have reference to the true Christ, the divinely inspired and heavenly Word, who is the only high priest of all, and the only King of every creature, and the Father's only supreme prophet of prophets.

9. And a proof of this is that no one of those who were of old symbolically anointed, whether priests, or kings, or prophets, possessed so great a power of inspired virtue as was exhibited by our Saviour and Lord Joshua, the true and only Christ.

10. None of them at least, however superior in dignity and honor they may have been for many generations among their own people, ever gave to their followers the name of Christians from their own typical name of Christ. Neither was divine honor ever rendered to any one of them by their subjects; nor after their death was the disposition of their followers such

that they were ready to die for the one whom they honored. And never did so great a commotion arise among all the nations of the earth in respect to any one of that age; for the mere symbol could not act with such power among them as the truth itself which was exhibited by our Saviour.

11. He, although he received no symbols and types of high priesthood from any one, although he was not born of a race of priests, although he was not elevated to a kingdom by military guards, although he was not a prophet like those of old, although he obtained no honor nor pre-eminence among the Jews, nevertheless was adorned by the Father with all, if not with the symbols, yet with the truth itself.

12. And therefore, although he did not possess like honors with those whom we have mentioned, he is called Christ more than all of them. And as himself the true and only Christ of God, he has filled the whole earth with the truly august and sacred name of Christians, committing to his followers no longer types and images, but the uncovered virtues themselves, and a heavenly life in the very doctrines of truth.

13. And he was not anointed with oil prepared from material substances, but, as befits divinity, with the divine Spirit himself, by participation in the unbegotten deity of the Father. And this is taught also again by Isaiah, who exclaims, as if in the person of Christ himself, 'The Spirit of the Lord is upon me; therefore hath he anointed me. He hath sent me to preach the Gospel to the poor, to proclaim deliverance to captives, and recovery of sight to the blind.'

14. And not only Isaiah, but also David addresses him, saying, 'Thy throne, O God, is forever and ever. A scepter of equity is the scepter of thy kingdom. Thou hast loved righteousness and hast hated iniquity. Therefore God, thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.' Here the Scripture calls him God in the first verse, in the second it honors him with a royal scepter.

15. Then a little farther on, after the divine and royal power, it represents him in the third place as having become Christ, being anointed not with oil made of material substances, but with the divine oil of gladness. It thus indicates his especial honor, far superior to and different from that of those who, as types, were of old anointed in a more material way.

16. And elsewhere the same writer speaks of him as follows: 'The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand until I make thine enemies thy footstool'; and, 'Out of the womb, before the morning star, have I begotten thee. The Lord hath sworn and he will not repent. Thou art a priest forever after the order of Melchizedec.'

17. But this Melchizedec is introduced in the Holy Scriptures as a priest of the Most High God, not consecrated by any anointing oil, especially prepared, and not even belonging by descent to the priesthood of the Jews. Wherefore after his order, but not after the order of the others, who received symbols and types, was our Saviour proclaimed, with an appeal to an oath, Christ and priest.

18. History, therefore, does not relate that he was anointed corporeally by the Jews, nor that he belonged to the lineage of priests, but that he came into existence from God himself before the morning star, that is before the organization of the world, and that he obtained an immortal and undecaying priesthood for eternal ages.

19. But it is a great and convincing proof of His incorporeal and divine unction that he alone of all those who have ever existed is even to the present day called Christ by all men throughout the world, and is confessed and witnessed to under this name, and is commemorated both by Greeks and Barbarians and even to this day is honored as a King by his followers throughout the world, and is admired as more than a prophet, and is glorified as the true and only high priest of God. And besides all this, as the pre-existent Word of God, called into being before all ages, he has received august honor from the Father, and is worshiped as God.

20. But most wonderful of all is the fact that we who have consecrated ourselves to him, honor him not only with our voices and with the sound of words, but also with complete elevation of soul, so that we choose to give testimony unto him rather than to preserve our own lives.

21. I have of necessity prefaced my history with these matters in order that no one, judging from the date of His incarnation, may think that our Saviour and Lord Joshua, the Christ, has but recently come into being.

Season 7

Extracurricular; by Eusebius Pamphilius in 313AD

Episode 56, Scene 224

Summary View of the Pre-existence and Divinity of Our Saviour and Lord Joshua Christ

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

Summary View of the Pre-existence and Divinity of Our Saviour and Lord Joshua Christ (Church History, Book I, Chapter 2 by Eusebius Pamphilius, First Published in 313AD).

1. Since in Christ there is a twofold nature, and the one- in so far as he is thought of as God – resembles the head of the body, while the other may be compared with the feet – in so far as he, for the sake of our salvation, put on human nature with the same passions as our own – the following work will be complete only if we begin with the chief and lordliest events of all his history. In this way will the antiquity and divinity of Christianity be shown to those who suppose it of recent and foreign origin, and imagine that it appeared only yesterday.

2. No language is sufficient to express the origin and the worth, the being and the nature of Christ. Wherefore also the divine Spirit says in the prophecies, 'Who shall declare his generation?' For none knoweth the Father except the Son, neither can any one know the Son adequately except the Father alone who hath begotten him.

3. For who beside the Father could clearly understand the Light which was before the world, the intellectual and essential Wisdom which existed before the ages, the living Word which was in the beginning with the Father and which was God, the first and only begotten of God which was before every creature and creation visible and invisible, the commander-in-chief of the rational and immortal host of heaven, the messenger of the great counsel, the executor of the Father's unspoken will, the creator, with the Father, of all things, the second cause of the universe after the Father, the true and only-begotten Son of God, the Lord and God and King of all created things, the one who has received dominion and power, with divinity itself, and with might and honor from the Father; as it is said in regard to him in the mystical passages of Scripture which speak of His divinity: 'In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.' 'All things were made by him; and without him was not anything made.'

4. This, too, the great Moses teaches, when, as the most ancient of all the prophets, he describes under the influence of the divine Spirit the creation and arrangement of the universe. He declares that the maker of the world and the creator of all things yielded to Christ himself, and to none other than his own clearly divine and first-born Word, the making of inferior things, and communed with him respecting the creation of man. 'For,' says he, 'God said, Let us make man in our image and in our likeness.'

5. And another of the prophets confirms this, speaking of God in his hymns as follows: 'He spake and they were made; he commanded and they were created.' He here introduces the Father and Maker as Ruler of all, commanding with a kingly nod, and second to him the divine Word, none

other than the one who is proclaimed by us, as carrying out the Father's commands.

6. All that are said to have excelled in righteousness and piety since the creation of man, the great servant Moses and before him in the first place Abraham and his children, and as many righteous men and prophets as afterward appeared, have contemplated him with the pure eyes of the mind, and have recognized him and offered to him the worship which is due him as Son of God.

7. But he, by no means neglectful of the reverence due to the Father, was appointed to teach the knowledge of the Father to them all. For instance, the Lord God, it is said, appeared as a common man to Abraham while he was sitting at the oak of Mambre. And he, immediately falling down, although he saw a man with his eyes, nevertheless worshiped him as God, and sacrificed to him as Lord, and confessed that he was not ignorant of His identity when he uttered the words, 'Lord, the judge of all the earth, wilt thou not execute righteous judgment?'

8. For if it is unreasonable to suppose that the unbegotten and immutable essence of the almighty God was changed into the form of man or that it deceived the eyes of the beholders with the appearance of some created thing, and if it is unreasonable to suppose, on the other hand, that the Scripture should falsely invent such things, when the God and Lord who judgeth all the earth and executeth judgment is seen in the form of a man, who else can be called, if it be not lawful to call him the first cause of all things, than his only pre-existent Word? Concerning whom it is said in the Psalms, ‘He sent his Word and healed them, and delivered them from their destructions.’

9. Moses most clearly proclaims him second Lord after the Father, when he says, 'The Lord rained upon Sodom and Gomorrah brimstone and fire from the Lord.' The divine Scripture also calls him God, when he appeared again to Jacob in the form of a man, and said to Jacob, 'Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but Israel shall be thy name, because thou hast prevailed with God.' Wherefore also Jacob called the name of that place 'Vision of God,' saying, 'For I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved.'

10. Nor is it admissible to suppose that the theophanies recorded were appearances of subordinate angels and ministers of God, for whenever any of these appeared to men, the Scripture does not conceal the fact, but calls them by name not God nor Lord, but angels, as it is easy to prove by numberless testimonies.

11. Joshua, also, the successor of Moses, calls him, as leader of the heavenly angels and archangels and of the supramundane powers, and as lieutenant of the Father, entrusted with the second rank of sovereignty and rule over all, 'captain of the host of the Lord,' although he saw him not otherwise than again in the form and appearance of a man. For it is written:

12. 'And it came to pass when Joshua was at Jericho that he looked and saw a man standing over against him with his sword drawn in his hand, and Joshua went unto him and said, Art thou for us or for our adversaries? And he said unto him, As captain of the host of the Lord am I now come. And Joshua fell on his face to the earth and said unto him, Lord, what dost thou command thy servant? and the captain of the Lord said unto Joshua, Loose thy shoe from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is holy.'

13. You will perceive also from the same words that this was no other than he who talked with Moses. For the Scripture says in the same words and with reference to the same one, 'When the Lord saw that he drew near to see, the Lord called to him out of the bush and said, Moses, Moses. And he said, What is it? And he said, Draw not nigh hither; loose thy shoe from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground. And he said unto him, I am the God of thy fathers, the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob.'

14. And that there is a certain substance which lived and subsisted before the world, and which ministered unto the Father and God of the universe for the formation of all created things, and which is called the Word of God and Wisdom, we may learn, to quote other proofs in addition to those already cited, from the mouth of Wisdom herself, who reveals most clearly through Solomon the following mysteries concerning herself: 'I, Wisdom, have dwelt with prudence and knowledge, and I have invoked understanding. Through me kings reign, and princes ordain righteousness. Through me the great are magnified, and through me sovereigns rule the earth.'

15. To which she adds: 'The Lord created me in the beginning of His ways, for his works; before the world he established me, in the beginning, before he made the earth, before he made the depths, before the mountains were settled, before all hills he begat me. When he prepared the heavens I was present with him, and when he established the fountains of the region under heaven I was with him, disposing. I was the one in whom he delighted; daily I rejoiced before him at all times when he was rejoicing at having completed the world.'

16. That the divine Word, therefore, pre-existed and appeared to some, if not to all, has thus been briefly shown by us.

17. But why the Gospel was not preached in ancient times to all men and to all nations, as it is now, will appear from the following considerations. The life of the ancients was not of such a kind as to permit them to receive the all-wise and all-virtuous teaching of Christ.

18. For immediately in the beginning, after his original life of blessedness, the first man despised the command of God, and fell into this mortal and perishable state, and exchanged his former divinely inspired luxury for this curse- laden earth. His descendants having filled our earth, showed themselves much worse, with the exception of one here and there, and entered upon a certain brutal and insupportable mode of life.

19. They thought neither of city nor state, neither of arts nor sciences. They were ignorant even of the name of laws and of justice, of virtue and of philosophy. As nomads, they passed their lives in deserts, like wild and fierce beasts, destroying, by an excess of voluntary wickedness, the natural reason of man, and the seeds of thought and of culture implanted in the human soul. They gave themselves wholly over to all kinds of profanity, now seducing one another, now slaying one another, now eating human flesh, and now daring to wage war with the Gods and to undertake those battles of the giants celebrated by all; now planning to fortify earth against heaven, and in the madness of ungoverned pride to prepare an attack upon the very God of all.

20. On account of these things, when they conducted themselves thus, the all-seeing God sent down upon them floods and conflagrations as upon a wild forest spread over the whole earth. He cut them down with continuous famines and plagues, with wars, and with thunderbolts from heaven, as if to check some terrible and obstinate disease of souls with more severe punishments.

21. Then, when the excess of wickedness had overwhelmed nearly all the race, like a deep fit of drunkenness, beclouding and darkening the minds of men, the first-born and first-created wisdom of God, the pre-existent Word himself, induced by his exceeding love for man, appeared to his servants, now in the form of angels, and again to one and another of those ancients who enjoyed the favor of God, in his own person as the saving power of God, not otherwise, however, than in the shape of man, because it was impossible to appear in any other way.

22. And as by them the seeds of piety were sown among a multitude of men and the whole nation, descended from the Hebrews, devoted

themselves persistently to the worship of God, he imparted to them through the prophet Moses, as to multitudes still corrupted by their ancient practices, images and symbols of a certain mystic Sabbath and of circumcision, and elements of other spiritual principles, but he did not grant them a complete knowledge of the mysteries themselves.

23. But when their law became celebrated, and, like a sweet odor, was diffused among all men, as a result of their influence the dispositions of the majority of the heathen were softened by the lawgivers and philosophers who arose on every side, and their wild and savage brutality was changed into mildness, so that they enjoyed deep peace, friendship, and social intercourse. Then, finally, at the time of the origin of the Roman Empire, there appeared again to all men and nations throughout the world, who had been, as it were, previously assisted, and were now fitted to receive the knowledge of the Father, that same teacher of virtue, the minister of the Father in all good things, the divine and heavenly Word of God, in a human body not at all differing in substance from our own. He did and suffered the things which had been prophesied. For it had been foretold that one who was at the same time man and God should come and dwell in the world, should perform wonderful works, and should show himself a teacher to all nations of the piety of the Father. The marvelous nature of His birth, and his new teaching, and his wonderful works had also been foretold; so likewise the manner of His death, his resurrection from the dead, and, finally, his divine ascension into heaven.

24. For instance, Daniel the prophet, under the influence of the divine Spirit, seeing his kingdom at the end of time, was inspired thus to describe the divine vision in language fitted to human comprehension: 'For I beheld,' he says, 'until thrones were placed, and the Ancient of Days did sit, whose garment was white as snow and the hair of His head like pure wool; his throne was a flame of fire and his wheels burning fire. A river of fire flowed before him. Thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him. He appointed judgment, and the books were opened.'

25. And again, 'I saw,' says he, 'and behold, one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and he hastened unto the Ancient of Days and was brought into his presence, and there was given him the dominion and the glory and the kingdom; and all peoples, tribes, and tongues serve him. His dominion is an everlasting dominion which shall not pass away, and his kingdom shall not be destroyed.'

26. It is clear that these words can refer to no one else than to our Saviour, the God Word who was in the beginning with God, and who was called the Son of man because of His final appearance in the flesh.

27. But since we have collected in separate books the selections from the prophets which relate to our Saviour Joshua Christ, and have arranged in a more logical form those things which have been revealed concerning him, what has been said will suffice for the present.

Season 7

Extracurricular; Meg on the Gospel, First Published Online in 2020 AD
Episode 57, Scene 225

Meg's in a Nutshell about the Gospel of the Jewish Christ

MATT | MARK | LUKE | JOHN

1 In the beginning of all things was nothing but only the existence of the Spirit that Created all other existence and the creator was not a stranger unto itself, but as a companion unto itself, for it was in itself by itself for itself as a/an (Object/Father/ Source/Seed/Speaker of the Word/Soul), reflected the (Image/ Son/Destination/Fruit/Spoken Word/Body) of itself in the reflection of the (Mirror/Mother/Path/Plant/Hearer of the Word spoken/Spirit.) Just as man will still be a stranger unto himself until he could identify the mirror of his own face, he also identifies not his own voice until his own very ears had heard the words of his own very mouth. For none was without another (The Trinity,) but others (Mirror & Image) were because the Father (Object) was, as Adam bears no fruit without Eve while there is no Eve without Adam.

2 Moses wrote of the acts of this (one) God in its trinity manifest, in the book of beginnings chapter one; the first personality was called "Elohim/God" known as the father that CREATED the realms and created the spirits of all things to possess the realms by the command of his word and it was so.

3 While the second personality was called "the Spirit of God" known as the Holy Spirit because God is holy/good, POSSESSED what God the father had created as seen hovering the void waters before the dry land was told to appear and in chapter two of the same book, we saw the third personality was called "Yahweh Elohim/the Lord God" known as Christ to

come as the physical reflection of the spiritual creator, for by his hands the physical bodies/ manifestation of the spiritual creatures was FORMED, just as Adam, the animals and Eve was made by his actions (not by word from the mouth, as of the father) and he was called "The Lord God" before the fall and "The Lord" after the fall, by our first Parent, but whenever he hides away his true face away from the seeds of Adam they called him "The Angel of the Lord".

4 For this same Christ our Lord God before coming as the seed of Eve to be called the son(fruit) of man(Adam,) formed the body of Adam and breaths Life, his breath into him, removed Adam from earth and took him to heaven, Our Eden, but placed him outside the presence of His Father, until when man is worthy to see the face of His Lord, and by him Eve was formed out of the rib of Adam in heaven. But when man failed him, he brought our first Parent back to earth, to toil the earth and was the first to Judge those who accepts him as their Lord and he showed his face to many that believes in him as the chosen lord over all creation of the creator.

5 When Jacob also saw him face to face the man too good to be a man, he asked and beg this good man to tell him his good name, but the Image of the Creator in the form of his creature was not named like man that was given a name at birth, but he changed the name Jacob into Israel meaning 'one who struggled with God', and all nations knows no God is like the God of the Sons of Jacob, whom parted the red sea and gave live to any one dying to look on a hanged brazen serpent to gain life and according to the prophecies about his appearances he was born through a virgin woman, lived a virgin life and died a virgin death for death could not hold him, and as he went to prepare for the sake of those to inherit his Kingdom before coming back again, his Gospel had truly endured as he himself has already told the 666/Fox/English Beast/Government, that his Gospel will be preached unto this third(resurrection) day, when those to be called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb will inherit him forever.

6 For the expectation of Christ is as old as humanity, for if you believe in the history of Adam and Eve, then you will believe that Man was once in a god like state but since his fall, he is no better than the animal, but his creator promised Adam and Eve saying a seed will come out of her seed to take Adam back to the godlike state he was before. Therefore, when Eve gave birth to her first child he called him Cain (meaning Gotten,) for she thought through the seed of Cain, the chosen one to smash the head of the serpent will come, therefore when she gave birth to her second child she

named him Abel (meaning Vapor/Smoke), for there is only one Chosen to save humanity from her predicament.

7 But he that was to come, showed the first nuclear family that Cain was not chosen, as evidence of the unacceptable offering. But Cain killed Abel, and when she gave birth to her third child it's with the understanding that he was the seed appointed to stand against the seed of the serpent, So it happened even though Eve gave birth to many other children, it was only Noah's family, the son of Seth that survived the flood, and out of Noah came Ham, Japheth and Shem the father of Eber(Hebrew,) Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, Judah, David, and Christ, called by many the son of David the King.

8 But many had risen to tell us that the history handed unto us had being manipulated, because they do not understand the Christian philosophy that the Jewish Christ is the Image of God that was with God before anything that was created not as a creature but the very reflection of the creator himself as a shadow, given power and authority to act on behalf of the father by the father himself or is there anything too difficult for the true God to do? For as the son is the reflection of the father, the crown prince is the reflection of the king, while the king is the reflection of the kingdom.

9 But when we try to hear their own scripture about our history. We choose to think that, our so-called foolishness is wiser than their wisdom, for example they deny the fact that Joshua was the son(image) of God, claiming God cannot have a wife, but if we may ask do we or our scripture claims the son of God, has his beginning from another? Or how come he called Israel the firstborn nation of God? Or are those to enter the kingdom of God not to be called the children of God? Therefore, was Christ denied entrance into his holy kingdom because of sin?

1**0** For If they could not deny the fact that Christ was born of a virgin birth with no earthly father, is it not right to call him the very son of the heavenly father? and if Christ was just another messenger, why out of all of the messengers of God to come before and after Christ were all born as sinners by their earthly fathers and mothers, but only Christ our Lord was the only man recorded to be sinless, even Josephus a non-acclaimed Christian who lived about the time of the first Christian progenitors, recorded if it was lawful to call the man Christ a man.

11 For the word of the prophet says "the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel," for he did not say God shall give you a sign, but he said the Lord himself for he gave himself the name Immanuel meaning God with us.

12 Therefore if he calls himself God before coming in flesh and the whole world calls him god because they believes in the manifestations of the prophecies of their prophets, the words of his mouth, his good deeds, his miracles and other actions when he was in flesh and beyond, then why should we not be vigilant that the mouths that deny this Christ as god are of the spirits of the antichrist(antigod), as prophesied by the mouths and writings of those his holy ghost possessed to forewarn the Christians about those that are ready to stand against the truth about the fulfillment of the Mosaic doctrine in Christ, for ready are they as warriors to prevent others from the knowledge of the absolute truth by adding their own revelations which is a lie, because they were not eye witness of what happened nor the nation salvation is expected to come from. For it is a known proverb that salvation is of the Jews.

13 For they know he was born of that virgin, but they deny him as god even though he lived among them as godman, and chose to die like a man and was proclaimed risen after the days they knew he said he will be in the grave but still yet they deny to proclaim the testimony of his truth, not because they don't believe but because of their malice giving birth to jealousy, as a proud mind who still wish to reminisce the rags of his pride even after being given the humble garment to wear, saying won't this new garment also grow old someday.

14 Those against us also tells us that God and his Christ, are deceivers and liars, for God deceived the whole wide world into thinking that they crucified Christ not knowing it was an imposter that was laid on the cross, (Because they could not understand why whom they wish to shed his blood was already covered in blood before their arriver, but Christ had already spoken no man taketh it away from me for I laid it down by myself) and Christ after the third day pretended to be risen and showed faked scars and lied to Others and Thomas that he is the same crucified Christ, or did God also tricked them to believe the risen Christ appeared to them multiple times whereas it was just false memory implantations?

15 But how can that prophet be sure he himself is not being deceived by that same deceiving God, for if that God told him, the real Christ born of the virgin Mary was not the one praying to him at the mountain when they came to arrest him, so certainly the real Christ was not the one that performed that last miracle by healing the ear struck by Peter, for it was the imposter Christ chosen to be killed in place of the real Christ in other to deceived the world, then the real Christ came out of hiding on the third day showing himself to his own and send them to preach his good news of His

birth, life, death, resurrection and his coming re-appearance as a god, to the whole world, thus allowing the writers of the new testament to write in delusion, making the then civilized world to be thrown in chaos because of the Christians that believed in the delusion, and kept them drunk in that delusion until the time the prophet in which he had chosen to reveal the truth about his deceit was born after all the witness, both conspirators and sympathizers and all others aware or unaware of the name of Christ were long gone dead.

16 But they exalts themselves in their own drunkenness of ignorance, because they are ignorant of the prophecies about how he was to be born, live, die and conquer death as an assurance to mankind that he truly was he that planted the tree of life in Eden, therefore they understands not the prophecies being fulfilled, therefore they deny the Image of our Creator that came in the Image of his creation that was created in his own very Image of His Likeness, to live among his creature like a fellow creature, performed many miracles like a creator and by his word many dead gained their life back and he was killed and resurrected as the ever expected savior God of Mankind. For why do they even deny calling him by the name he was called, for they gave him a new name but tells us not the meaning of their given name and when we ask them about the meaning of the name of the offsprings of their own God, they rebukes us as if we are the children of the accursed one.

17 Therefore how can any wise mortal that wants to cling to the reality of the hope to live forever, worship and put his or her faith in an unfaithful crafty cunny unrighteous lying coward God, that cannot proof he is the source of life in its immortality, as a divine proof to the sons of Adam that truly he was he that breaths in Adam the breath of life, but promised to show his might through the mouth of the prophecies as the prophets of old had prophesied, but deceived them into believing he can do what he cannot do when the time of the prophecy clocks. But those that esteem truth other than vain superstitions knows the God of their own scripture no matter what other scripture contrary to the Mosaic Philosophy may preach.

18 But if truly you don't want to remain hiding under the veil that had already been broken as an evidence of the temple veil that was rent asunder by the mark of the blood at the door post as the Israelites remembers, for in other for you to know that history can't be changed by mouths of false pens because the memories of the testimonies of the true eye witnesses never fade, even on the mouths of their lasting generations, therefore if you are in doubt about the subject of any written documentation and you seek to know

the truth; then try to find out other authors who are known to be persons of integrity on that same subject in question (before and after,) about the subject of the history of the writing in question. as for example if you doubt the word of the Bible, then read from non-scriptural authors that wrote on that same subject for the readers knowledge sake.

19 For example Flavius Josephus a Jew, wrote The Antiquities of the Jews as a confirmation of his national history in the greek tongue for the benefit of the Gentiles, (about the same period the authors (Apostles) of the new testament wrote down the acts (Gospel) of Christ their master along with their own very acts after the Ghost of Christ has possessed them, and other revelations and epistles to the Church, in other to teach the church how to always act in the Image of Christ) and how Eusebius Pamphilius also a Jew wrote for the benefit of the Christians, The History of the Church which is of a Jewish origin, long after the authors of the New Testament are dead but before their writings was ever canonized as the New Testament by the Roman power, just as the Old Testament was canonized by the hands of the Greeks, so they might gain the knowledge of their history unto their own time. Therefore, ask your antagonist if he can read, to see how harmonious is the bound of truth in trust, else he should unveil the truth he is trying to hide away from you for both of your sakes.

20 But permit me to declare to those who wish to understand the origin and the meaning of the name of our Lord; The name of our Lord was begotten when Moses the first legislator of the biblical Israel Nation, changed the name/word of Hoshea, (which means Salvation,) his prime apostle, the son of Nun into Yeshua, (which means Yahweh is salvation), (while Yahweh means The Lord,) (Therefore the literal meaning of Joshua reads "The Lord is Salvation") as in prophecy by the inspiration of the Lord himself through Moses, before coming in flesh, to be hang on a tree for the sake of salvation for the sinful mankind from the judgment of sin which is death eternal and when the appointed time clocks, Joseph through a dream was told (as it was also written down for our knowledge sake) "... saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost. And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JOSHUA: for he shall save his people from their sins." Therefore, he believed the Prophecy of Moses of he that was to come as the manifestation in the womb of his virgin wife to be.

21 This same name Yeshua was interpreted as Joshua by the Greeks, although vulgarly called Yesu/Jesu as an abbreviation of Yeshua/Joshua, just as Emmanuel is called Emma. But the superstitious Greeks naming the

Christians, (for the Christians did not named themselves Christians,) also deify Yeshua by thinking to honor Zeus (their Father/king of the Sky) in him, by saying Iesous, (which means Hail Zeus, for it was reported and recorded that the resurrected one went up into the sky) and this name passed to the Roman tongue as Iesus("Ie sus" which reads "That is Zeus") as evident in the title INRI which is the Latin abbreviation of "Iesus Nazarenus Rex Iudaeorum" which is translated in english as "Jesus of Nazareth, King of the Idumaeans" and was adopted by the English tongue as Iesus as evident in the 1611AD publication of the Bible by King James, which later evolves to Jesus by the Genevans and will probably evolve to Geez by the irreverence mouths of this lasting generations.

22 Now, the begotten Soul of God has come into this sinful world, and his promised Holy Ghost, our beloved comforter and teacher sent to us by him since that Pentecost of that Passover year which marks exactly seven days since a cloud received him out of their sight is still flaming to this day. O Immanuel!

23 And Christ said, for whosoever shall hear the word of God, and do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother. For I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: worship God. Therefore, do not get shackled under the delusion that his known gospel had being manipulated, for if so, you are not the one to bear the curse of he that takes away from the words of the book of His Gospel as you heard of it before it was being accused, therefore hold on unto the faith of His Gospel.

24 For this Is the Only way we can be the Children of the Father of Christ our God, therefore no religion (before or to come) on earth can save the soul of man, to be called the sons of God.

25 But only those that faith in the word of Christ, our Lord, by believing in his gospel as a sinless soul, shed for our guilty conscience, as we faiths in his righteousness to come forever, for that kingdom comes.

26 This is what is called salvation of the soul and being born anew, for the world had sin and all the children of light must confess Christ, the bright morning star with the mouth of their heart in exchange to bear the grace to live like him that died and lives again as we all expects our own portion.

27 And let all that will not confess their sins in other for their soul to be redeem knows that, as darkness lives, he also has his Children, and those that are sinners in the consciences of their heart, should know they are children of darkness, living now so they might continue to put the children

of light into temptation to sin, in other to lose parts of their eternal rewards. Therefore, let them continue in their sins.

28 For not all Children must get back to Eden, Our Heaven. Many shall be cast away from seeing the face of God their real Father forever (as of the devil their father), but few to be saved, for they are the only few among the many fruit of this harvest, ready for the sickle of salvation to save them into the basket of eternal joy, by believing and confessing in the son of man as their savior and lord through the blood he shed to pay for our soul, while trying to live our daily life to live like him, for this is the scale to determine our reward and hierarchy to possess in his everlasting kingdom, as we daily Journey back home.

29 Therefore to conclude this matter, the Lamb had already been slain, offered and accepted for our sake, (for the only salvation for the guilty(sinful) soul, is the sacrifice of an un-guilty(sinless) life, says the judge, when he said, life for life, like the formal eye for an eye,) and indeed free are we truly free from the bound of eternal death because of our faith in his truth of His resurrected Self and how fortunate for the first generation of this internet age to see the crossing of the three great days from the second day(millennium) unto the beginning of the third day, for Christ himself has promised to come and perfect/cleanse/rise us up before the end of the third(today) day.

30 This is the everlasting and never changing prophesied and fulfilling Gospel(good news) of Joshua, the most celebrated Chosen One of the Jews, unto the children of the Creator from the beginning to the end of time of the true seeds of Adam created in his Image. Amen.

The Jewish Christ Good News Index

1 Pilot
2 An angel promises the birth of John to Zacharias
3 An angel promises the birth of Joshua to Mary
4 Mary visits Elisabeth
5 John the Baptist is born
6 An angel appears to Joseph
7 Joshua is born in Bethlehem
8 Shepherds visit Joshua
9 Joseph and Mary bring Joshua to the Temple
10 Visitors arrive from eastern lands
11 The escape to Egypt
12 The return to Nazareth
13 John the Baptist prepares the way for Joshua
14 John the Baptist declares his mission
15 John baptizes Joshua
16 The first disciples follow Joshua
17 Joshua turns water into wine
18 Satan tempts Joshua in the wilderness
19 Joshua is rejected at Nazareth
20 Four fishermen follow Joshua
21 Joshua teaches with great authority
22 Joshua heals Peter's mother-in-law and many others
23 Nicodemus visits Joshua at night
24 Joshua departs from Capernaum and preaches throughout Galilee
25 Joshua gives the beatitudes
26 The beatitudes continues
27 The beatitudes ends
28 Joshua heals a man with leprosy
29 Joshua heals a lame man by the pool
30 Joshua claims to be God's Son
31 Joshua supports his claim
32 John the Baptist tells more about Joshua
33 Joshua talks to a woman at the well
34 Joshua tells about the spiritual harvest
35 Many Samaritans believe in Joshua
36 A Roman soldier demonstrates faith
37 Joshua raises a widow's son from the dead
38 Joshua heals a government official's son

39 Joshua teaches about the cost of following him
40 Joshua calms the storm
41 Joshua sends demons into a herd of pigs
42 Joshua heals a paralyzed man
43 Joshua eats with sinners at Matthew's house
44 Religious leaders ask Joshua about fasting
45 Joshua heals a bleeding woman and restores a girl to life
46 Joshua heals the blind and mute
47 Joshua urges the disciples to pray for workers
48 Joshua chose and sends out the twelve disciples
49 John in prison and Joshua eases his doubt
50 Woes on the cities of Galilee
51 The disciples pick wheat on the Sabbath
52 Joshua heals a man's hand on the Sabbath
53 Large crowds follow Joshua
54 Joshua tells the parable
55 The people of Nazareth refuse to believe
56 Herod kills John the Baptist
57 Herod thinks John the Baptist Lives
58 Joshua feeds five thousand
59 Joshua Walks on water
60 Joshua heals all who touch him
61 True bread from heaven
62 The Jews disagree that Joshua is from heaven
63 Many disciples desert Joshua
64 Joshua teaches about inner purity
65 Joshua sends a demon out of a girl
66 The crowd marvels at Joshua' healings
67 Joshua Feeds Four Thousand
68 Religious leaders ask for a sign in the sky
69 Joshua warns against wrong teaching
70 Joshua restores sight to a blind man
71 Peter says Joshua is the Messiah
72 Joshua predicts his death the first time
73 Joshua is transfigured on the mountain
74 Joshua heals a demon-possessed boy
75 Joshua predicts his death the second time
76 Peter finds the coin in the fish's mouth
77 The disciples argue about who would be the greatest

78 The disciples forbid another to use Joshua' name
79 Joshua warns against temptation
80 Joshua warns against looking down on others
81 Joshua teaches about how to treat a believer who sins
82 Joshua tells the parable of the unforgiving debtor
83 Joshua's brothers ridicule him
84 Joshua teaches about marriage and divorce
85 Joshua teaches openly at the Temple
86 Religious leaders attempt to arrest Joshua
87 Joshua forgives an adulterous woman
88 Joshua is the light of the world
89 Joshua warns of coming judgment
90 Joshua speaks about God's true children
91 Joshua states he is eternal
92 Women accompany Joshua and the disciples
93 Joshua heals the man who was born blind
94 Religious leaders question the blind man
95 Joshua teaches about spiritual blindness
96 Joshua is the Good Shepherd
97 Joshua teaches about the cost of following him
98 Joshua sends out seventy messengers
99 The seventy messengers return
100 Joshua tells the parable of the good Samaritan
101 Joshua visits Mary and Martha
102 Joshua teaches his disciples about prayer
103 Joshua answers hostile accusations
104 The blessedness of Joshua' mother
105 Joshua describes his true family
106 Joshua warns against unbelief
107 Joshua teaches about the light within
108 Joshua criticizes the religious leaders
109 Joshua speaks against hypocrisy
110 Joshua tells the parable of the rich fool
111 Joshua warns about preparing for his coming
112 Joshua warns about coming division
113 Joshua warns about the future crisis
114 Joshua calls the people to repent
115 Joshua heals the handicapped woman
116 Joshua teaches about the Kingdom of God

117 Joshua teaches about entering the Kingdom
118 Joshua grieves over Jerusalem
119 Joshua heals a man with dropsy
120 Joshua teaches about seeking honor
121 Joshua tells the parable of the great feast
122 Joshua teaches about the cost of being a disciple
123 Joshua tells the parable (with sub topics)
124 Joshua teaches about forgiveness and faith
125 Joshua heals ten lepers
126 Joshua teaches about the coming of the Kingdom of God
127 Joshua tells the parable of the persistent widow
128 Joshua tells the parable of two men who prayed
129 Joshua blesses little children
130 Joshua speaks to the rich young man
131 Joshua tells the parable of the workers paid equally
132 Joshua predicts his death the third time
133 Joshua teaches about serving others
134 Joshua brings salvation to Zacchaeus' home
135 Joshua tells the parable of the king's ten servants
136 Joshua heals two blind beggar
137 Joshua rides into Jerusalem on an Ass with his Disciples (The First Triumphant Entry)
138 The cursing o the Fig tree
139 Joshua clears the Temple
140 The withered fig tree
141 Religious leaders challenge Joshua' authority
142 Joshua tells the parables again
143 Joshua about paying taxes
144 Religious leaders question Joshua about the resurrection
145 Religious leaders question Joshua about the greatest command-ment
146 Religious leaders cannot answer Joshua’s question
147 Joshua warns against the religious leaders
148 Joshua condemns the religious leaders
149 Joshua grieves over Jerusalem again
150 A poor widow gives all she has
151 Joshua tells about the future
152 Joshua tells about his return
153 Joshua tells about remaining watchful
154 Joshua tells the parable (with sub topics)

155 Joshua tells about the final judgment
156 Religious leaders surround Joshua at the Temple
157 Lazarus becomes ill and dies
158 Joshua comforts Mary and Martha
159 Joshua raises Lazarus from the dead
160 Religious leaders plot to kill Joshua
161 High priest declares Joshua as the savior of Israel
162 Mary anoints Joshua with expensive perfume
163 Joshua rides into Jerusalem on an Ass's Colt with the multitude (The second Triumphant Entry)
164 Joshua explains why he must die
165 Most of the people do not believe in Joshua
166 Joshua summarizes his message
167 Religious leaders plot to kill Joshua again
168 A sinful woman anoints Joshua with expensive perfume
169 Judas agrees to betray Joshua
170 Disciples prepare for the Passover
171 Joshua and the disciples have the Last Supper
172 Joshua predicts Peter's denial
173 Joshua washes the disciples' feet
174 Joshua gave Judas The sop symbolizes who will betray him
175 Joshua predicts Peter's denial again
176 Joshua is the way to the Father
177 Joshua promises the Holy Spirit
178 Joshua and his disciples prepares for Gethsemane
179 Joshua and his disciples on the way to Gethsemane
180 Joshua teaches about the Holy Spirit
181 Joshua teaches about using his name in prayer
182 Joshua prays for himself
183 Joshua prays for his disciples
184 Joshua prays for future believers
185 Joshua again predicts Peter's denial
186 Joshua agonizes in the garden
187 Joshua is betrayed and arrested
188 Annas questions Joshua
189 Caiaphas questions Joshua
190 Peter denies knowing Joshua
191 The council of religious leaders condemns Joshua
192 Judas kills himself

193 Joshua stands trial before Pilate
194 Joshua stands trial before Herod
195 Joshua brought back to Pilate
196 Roman soldiers mock Joshua
197 Pilate hands Joshua over to be crucified
198 Joshua is led away to be crucified
199 Joshua is placed on the cross
200 Joshua dies on the cross
201 Towards Evening (preparation for Passover Lamb killing and Sabbath)
202 Joshua is laid in the tomb
203 Guards are posted at the tomb
204 Joshua rises from the dead
205 Joshua appears to Mary Magdalene
206 Joshua appears to the women
207 Religious leaders bribe the guards
208 Joshua appears to two believers traveling on the road
209 Joshua appears to the disciples behind locked doors
210 Joshua talks with his disciples in Jerusalem
211 Joshua challenges peter
212 Joshua again appears to the disciples including Thomas
213 Joshua gives the Great Commission
214 Joshua ascends into heaven
215 Conclusion of the Gospel By John
216 Joshua confirmed again by Luke in his book of The Acts of The Apostles
217 Genealogy of Christ according to Matthew
218 Genealogy of Christ according to Luke
219 The Alleged Discrepancy in the Gospels in regard to the Genealogy of Christ.
220 About the Time of Christ, in accordance with Prophecy...
221 The Time of His Appearance among Men.
222 The Religion Proclaimed by Him to All Nations Was Neither New Nor Strange.
223 The Name Joshua and also the Name Christ were known from the Beginning, and were honored by the Inspired Prophets.
224 Summary View of the Pre-existence and Divinity of Our Saviour and Lord Joshua Christ.
225 Meg’s In a Nutshell about the Gospel of the Jewish Christ.